

# بحار الأنوار

## BIHAR AL-ANWAAR

الجزء الخامس و التسعون

**Volume 95**

**Part 1 out of 5**

بحار الانوار الجامعة لدرر أخبار الائمة الاطهار

**Bihar Al-Anwaar – The summary of the pearls of the  
Ahadeeth of the Pure Imams<sup>-asws</sup>**

تأليف العلامة فخر الامة المولى الشيخ محمد باقر المجلسي

**Author – The Allama, the pride of the community, the Mullah, the Sheikh Muhammad  
Baqir Al Majlisi**

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

<b>CHAPTER 71 – SUPPLICATIONS OF EVERY AND EVERY NIGHT FROM A MONTH OF RAMAZAN AND REST OF ITS ACTS OF WORSHIP .....</b>	<b>5</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING OF THE SUPPLICATION FOR EVERY DAY WITHOUT REPETITION .....</b>	<b>7</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM MERITS OF THE SECLUSION (ITIKAAF) DURING A MONTH OF RAMAZAN.....</b>	<b>9</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM THAT THE QURAN WAS REVEALED DURING A MONTH OF RAMAZAN .....</b>	<b>10</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM WHAT IS TO BE SUPPLICATED AT SPREADING OF THE PARCHMENT FOR READING THE QURAN.....</b>	<b>11</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM WHAT IS BEFITTING TO READUING DURING THE PERIOD OF THE MONTH, ALL OF IT .....</b>	<b>12</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING A SUPPLICATION WHEN ONE HAS READ PART OF THE QURAN .....</b>	<b>14</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM METHOD OF EXIT BY THE FASTING ONE FROM HIS FAST AND HIS ENTERING INTO RULINGS OF THE BREAKING (IFTAAR) .....</b>	<b>15</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONG FROM THE TIME WHICH THE IFTAAR IS RECOMMENDED IN .....</b>	<b>16</b>
<b>SECTION WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING OF THE TIME IN WHICH THE IFTAAR IS ALLOWED .....</b>	<b>17</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING OF ETTIQUETTES, OR SUPPLICATION, AND READING TO BE DONE AND SAID BEFORE THE IFTAAR .....</b>	<b>17</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM WHAT IS RECOMMENDED TO BREAK (FAST) UPON.....</b>	<b>22</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM A SUPPLICATION WE COMPOSED AT TAKING THE FOOD .....</b>	<b>24</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM THE AIMING FOR THE IFTAAR .....</b>	<b>25</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM WHAT THE FASTING ONE SHOULD SAY AT THE IFTAAR BASED UPON THE AHADEETH.....</b>	<b>26</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING ABOUT THE PROPHET<sup>-saww</sup> THE MERITS OF THE SUPPLICATION AT EATING THE FOOD.....</b>	<b>26</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING DESCRIPTION OF THE PRAISE BY THE PROPHET<sup>-saww</sup> AT EATING THE FOOD, AND HE<sup>-saww</sup> IS A ROLE MODEL FOR THE PEOPLE OF AL ISLAM .....</b>	<b>27</b>

SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING THE SUPPLICATION WHICH ITS WORDING REQUIRES THAT IT IS AFTER THE IFTAAR WITH WHAT WE ARE REPORTING ABOUT THE IFTAAR .....	27
SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING ADDITIONAL TO WHAT WE HAVE CHOSEN FROM SUPPLICATIONS OF THE SECOND NIGHT OF A MONTH OF RAMAZAN ...	29
SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM SUPPLICATION FOR EVERY DAY WITHOUT REPETITION .....	33
SECTION REGARDING WHAT IS SPECIFIC WITH THE THIRD DAY, FROM A SUPPLICATION WITHOUT REPETITION.....	36
SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE FOURTH DAY WITHOUT REPETITION.....	40
SECTION REGARDING WHAT IS SPECIFICE WITH THE FIFTH DAY, SUPPLICATIONS WITHOUT REPETITION.....	42
SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE SIXTH DAY WITHOUT REPETITION.....	45
SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE SEVENTH DAY WITHOUT REPETITION.....	48
SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE EIGHTH DAY WITHOUT REPETITION.....	51
SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE NINTH DAY WITHOUT REPETITION.....	53
SECTION REGARDINIG WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE TENTH DAY WITHOUT REPETITION.....	56
SECTION REGARDING WHAT IS SPECIFIC WITH THE ELEVENTH DAY OF A MONTH OF RAMAZAN.....	59
SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE TWELFTH DAY OF IT, WITHOUT REPETITION.....	62
SECTION REGARDING SUPPLICATIONS SPECIFIC WITH THE THIRTEENTH, WITHOUT REPETITION.....	66
SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION WE ARE MENTIONING FROM WHAT IS SPECIFIC WITH THE FOURTEENTH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION.....	69
SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE FIFTEENTH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION.....	74
SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE SIXTEENTH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION.....	79
SECTION REGARDING THE SUPPLICATION SPECIFIC WITH THE SEVENTEENTH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION.....	83

<b>SECTION REGARDING THE SUPPLICATION SPECIFIC WITHI THE EIGHTEENTH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION.....</b>	<b>87</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITHI THE TWENTIETH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION.....</b>	<b>91</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDIGN WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE TWENTY-SECOND DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION .....</b>	<b>95</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING SUPPLICATION SPECIFIC WITH THE TWENTY-FOURTH DAY .....</b>	<b>100</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING SUPPLICATION SPECIFICE WITH THE TWENTY-FIFTH DAY.....</b>	<b>103</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT IS SPECIFIC WITH THE TWENTY-SIXTH DAY OF A MONTH OF RAMAZAN.....</b>	<b>106</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING THE SUPPLICATION SPECIFIC WITH THE TWENTY-SEVENTH DAY</b>	<b>110</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE TWENTY-EIGHTH DAY OF A MONTH OF RAMAZAN, WITHOUT REPETITION .....</b>	<b>113</b>
<b>SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFICE WITH THE TWENTY-NINTH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION .....</b>	<b>116</b>

## CHAPTER 71 – SUPPLICATIONS OF EVERY AND EVERY NIGHT FROM A MONTH OF RAMAZAN AND REST OF ITS ACTS OF WORSHIP

أقول: قد مر ما يناسب هذا الباب في كتاب الطهارة و في أبواب الدعاء فتذكر و مضى أيضا في أبواب الصيام في باب ليلة القدر و ليالي الإحياء كثير من أحوالها و بعض أعمالها فارجع إليه و يأتي و سبق ما يتعلق بهذا الباب في الأبواب السابقة و اللاحقة من هذا الجزء أيضا.

*I say, 'What is relevant to this chapter has already been mentioned in the Book of Purity and in the chapters on supplication, so recall. It has also been discussed in the chapters on Fasting, specifically regarding Laylat Al Qadr and the nights of vigil, with much detail about its conditions and some of its actions, so refer to it. Additionally, what pertains to this chapter has been mentioned in previous and following chapters of this section as well.*

أما الليلة الأولى ففيها أعمال كثيرة جدا و قد أوردنا شطرا صالحا منها في باب الدعاء عند دخول شهر رمضان و منها الغسل في هذه الليلة و منها الشروع في تلاوة القرآن و منها.

*As for the first night, there are many significant acts to be performed, and we have mentioned a considerable portion of them in the chapter on supplications when entering the month of Ramazan. Among them are performing the ritual bath (ghusl) on this night, beginning the recitation of the Qur'an, and from these.*

1- وَ رَأَيْتُ بِحُطِّ الشَّيْخِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيِّ الْجُبَاعِيِّ رَهَ مَا هَذَا لَفْظُهُ دُعَاءُ الْحَجِّ يُدْعَى بِهِ أَوَّلَ لَيْلَةٍ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ ذَكَرَهُ الشَّيْخُ أَبُو الْفَتْحِ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَلِيِّ الْكَرَاجُكِيِّ فِي كِتَابِ رَوْضَةِ الْعَابِدِينَ الَّذِي صَنَعَهُ لَوْلَدِهِ مُوسَى رَحِمَهُمَا اللَّهُ

And I saw in handwriting of the Sheikh Muhammad Bin Ali Al-Jubaie, what this is its wording, a supplication of the Hajj to be supplicated with in the first night of a month of Ramazan mentioned by the Sheikh Abu Al-Fat'h Muhammad Bin Ali Al-Karajuky in the book 'Rowza Al-Abideen' which is authored by his son Musa, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy them –

اللَّهُمَّ مِنْكَ أَطْلُبُ حَاجَتِي وَ مَنْ طَلَبَ حَاجَتَهُ إِلَى أَحَدٍ مِنَ النَّاسِ فَإِنِّي لَا أَطْلُبُ حَاجَتِي إِلَّا مِنْكَ وَحَدِّكَ لَا شَرِيكَ لَكَ

'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I seek my needs from You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and one who seeks his need to anyone of the people (up to him), but I do not seek my needs except from You<sup>-azwj</sup> alone, there is no associate for You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِفَضْلِكَ وَ رِضْوَانِكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ وَ أَنْ تَجْعَلَ لِي فِي عَامِي هَذَا إِلَى بَيْتِكَ الْحَرَامِ سَبِيلًا حَسْبَ مَرْبُورَةٍ مُتَقَبَّلَةً زَاكِيَةً خَالِصَةً لَكَ تُفْرِحُ بِهَا عَيْنِي وَ تَرْفَعُ بِهَا دَرَجَتِي وَ تَرْزُقُنِي أَنْ أُغْضِ بَصْرِي وَ أَنْ أَحْفَظَ فَرْجِي وَ أَنْ أَكْفَ عَنْ جَمِيعِ مَحَارِمِكَ-

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Grace and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Satisfaction, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and People<sup>-asws</sup> of his<sup>-saww</sup> Household, and to Make a way for me in this year to perform Hajj of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Sacred House, accomplished, Accepted, pure, sincerely for You<sup>-azwj</sup>, Delighting my eyes with it, and Raise my ranks with it, and Grace me to close my eyes (from Prohibitions), and to protect my private part, and to refrain from entirety of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prohibitions!

لَا يَكُونُ عِنْدِي شَيْءٌ أَثْرَ مِنْ طَاعَتِكَ وَ خَشْيَتِكَ وَ الْعَمَلِ بِمَا أَحْبَبْتَ وَ التَّزَكُّ لِمَا كَرِهْتَ وَ نَهَيْتَ عَنْهُ وَ اجْعَلْ ذَلِكَ فِي يُسْرٍ مِنْكَ وَ عَافِيَةٍ وَ أَوْزَعِي شُكْرَ مَا أَنْعَمْتَ بِهِ عَلَيَّ

There should be nothing in my view more preferable than obeying You<sup>-azwj</sup> and fearing You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the acting with that You<sup>-azwj</sup> Love, and the neglecting of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> Dislike and have Prohibited from, and Make that to be in Ease from You<sup>-azwj</sup> and well-being, and Inspire me to thank for what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Favoured with upon me!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تَجْعَلَ وَفَاتِي قَتْلًا فِي سَبِيلِكَ تَحْتَ رَايَةِ مُحَمَّدٍ نَبِيِّكَ مَعَ وَايَتِكَ صَلَوَاتِكَ عَلَيْهِمَا

And I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Make my death as being killed in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> way beneath the flag of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>, along with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Guardian, may Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Salawaat be upon them<sup>-asws</sup>!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تَقْتُلَ بِي أَعْدَاءَكَ وَ أَعْدَاءَ رَسُولِكَ وَ أَنْ تُكْرِمَنِي بِحِوَانٍ مِنْ شَيْءٍ مِنْ خَلْقِكَ وَ لَا تُحْتِي بِكَرَامَةٍ أَحَدٍ مِنْ أَوْلِيَائِكَ

And I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Kill, by me, Your<sup>-azwj</sup> enemies and enemies of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Honour me by lowering the ones from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire to, and not to Lower me by Honouring anyone from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> friends!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ لِي مَعَ الرَّسُولِ سَبِيلًا حَسْبِيَ اللَّهُ مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى سَيِّدِنَا مُحَمَّدٍ رَسُولِهِ خَاتَمِ النَّبِيِّينَ وَ آلِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make a way to be for me with the Rasool<sup>-saww</sup>! Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Suffices me! Whatever Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Desires, and may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon our chief Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, His<sup>-azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>-saww</sup>, Seal of the Prophets<sup>-as</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Pure Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>!''<sup>1</sup>

أَقُولُ وَ رَوَاهُ السَّيِّدُ ابْنُ طَاوُوسٍ رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ فِي كِتَابِ الإِقْبَالِ أَيْضًا عَنْ أَبِي بصيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع لَكِنَّ فِيهِ أَنَّهُ قَالَ: ادْعُ لِلْحَجِّ فِي لَيْلِي شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ بَعْدَ الْمَغْرِبِ - اللَّهُمَّ بِكَ وَ مِنْكَ أَطْلُبُ حَاجَتِي إِلَى قَوْلِهِ مَعَ الرَّسُولِ سَبِيلًا.

I am saying, 'And it is reported by the Seyyid Ibn Tawoos, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy him, in the book 'Al-Iqbal' as well, from Abu Baseer, from Abu Abdullah<sup>-asws</sup>, but in it he<sup>-asws</sup> said: 'Supplicate for the Hajj during night of a month of Ramazan after Al-Maghrib: 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, and I seek my needs from You<sup>-azwj</sup>' – up to his<sup>-asws</sup> words: 'A way with the Rasool<sup>-saww</sup>!''<sup>2</sup>

اليوم الأول فيه أيضا أعمال كثيرة و منها صلاة أول كل شهر و دعاؤه و التصدق فيه و سائر أعماله و منها.

*The first day in it as well there are a lot of acts of worship, and from these is Salat on the first of every month, and its supplication, and giving the charity in it, and rest of its acts of worship, and from these –*

<sup>1</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 1

<sup>2</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 2

فصل فيما نذكره من الأدعية لكل يوم غير متكررة

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING OF THE SUPPLICATION FOR EVERY DAY WITHOUT REPETITION

قل، إقبال الأعمال فمن ذلك دعاء أول يوم من شهر رمضان من جملة الثلاثين فصلا

*(The book) 'Iqbal Al-Amaal' – 'From that is a supplication of the first day of a month of Ramazan from a total of thirty sections.*

اللَّهُمَّ يَا رَبِّ أَصْبَحْتُ لَا أَرْجُو غَيْرَكَ وَلَا أَدْعُو سِوَاكَ وَلَا أَرْعُبُ إِلَّا إِلَيْكَ وَلَا أَنْصَرِعُ إِلَّا عِنْدَكَ وَلَا أَلُوذُ إِلَّا بِفَيْئَابِكَ إِذْ لَوْ دَعَوْتُ غَيْرَكَ لَمْ يُجِبْنِي وَ لَوْ رَجَوْتُ غَيْرَكَ لَأَخْلَفَ رَجَائِي وَ أَنْتَ تَيْبِي وَ رَجَائِي وَ مَوْلَايَ وَ خَالِقِي وَ بَارِييَ وَ مُصَوِّرِي

'O Allah-azwj, O Lord-azwj! I have become not hoping to other, nor supplication to anyone besides You-azwj, nor desiring except to You-azwj, nor beseeching except in Your-azwj Presence, nor seeking refuge except with Your-azwj courtyard! If I were to supplicate to someone else, he would not answer me, and if I were to hope to someone else, he would break my hopes, and You-azwj are my Trust, and my Hope, and my Master, and my Creator, and my Maker, and my Former!

نَاصِيَتِي بِيَدِكَ تَحْكُمُ فِي كَيْفِ تَشَاءُ- لَا أَمْلِكُ لِنَفْسِي مَا أَرْجُو وَ لَا أَسْتَطِيعُ دَفْعَ مَا أَخْذَرُ أَصْبَحْتُ مُرْتَمِنًا بِعَمَلِي وَ أَصْبَحَ الْأَمْرُ بِيَدِ غَيْرِي

My forelock is in Your-azwj Hand! You-azwj Judge regarding me, however, You-azwj Desire to! I do not control for myself what I am hoping for, and I am not capable of repelling what I am cautious of! I have become pledged to my deeds, and the matter has come to be in the hand (control) of others!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَصْبَحْتُ أَشْهَدُكَ وَ كَتَمِي بِكَ شَهِيداً وَ أَشْهَدُ مَلَائِكَتَكَ وَ حَمَلَةَ عَرْشِكَ وَ أَنْبِيَاءَكَ وَ مُسَلِّكَ عَلَيَّ أَيُّ أَنْوَلْتِ مَنْ تَوَلَّيْتَهُ وَ أَنْتَبَرْتُ مَنْ تَبَرَّأْتَ مِنْهُ وَ أُوْمِنُ بِمَا أَنْزَلْتَ عَلَيَّ أَنْبِيَاءِكَ وَ مُسَلِّكَ

O Allah-azwj! I have become keeping You-azwj as Witness and suffice with You-azwj as a Witness, and I keep as witnesses Your-azwj Angels, and bearers of Your-azwj Throne, and Your-azwj Prophets-as, and Your-azwj Rasools-as, upon that I befriend the ones they befriend, and I disavow from the ones they disavow from, and I believer with what You-azwj have Revealed unto Your-azwj Prophets-as and Your-azwj Rasools-as!

فَأُفْتَحُ مَسَامِعَ قَلْبِي لِذِكْرِكَ حَتَّى أَتَّبِعَ كِتَابَكَ وَ أَصَدِّقَ رُسُلَكَ وَ أُوْمِنُ بِوَعْدِكَ وَ أُؤَيِّدُ بِعَهْدِكَ فَإِنَّ أَمْرَ الْقَلْبِ بِيَدِكَ

So Open the hearing of my heart for Your-azwj Zikr until I follow Your-azwj Book and ratify Your-azwj Rasools-as, and I believe in Your-azwj Promise, and I fulfil Your-azwj Covenant, for matters of the heart are in Your-azwj Hand (control)!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنَ الْفُتُونِ مِنَ رَحْمَتِكَ وَ الْيَأْسِ مِنْ رَأْفَتِكَ فَأَعِدَّنِي مِنَ الشَّلَكِ وَ الشَّرِّ وَ الرِّيبِ وَ التَّفَاقِ وَ الرِّيَاءِ وَ السُّمُوعَةِ وَ اجْعَلْنِي فِي جَوَارِكَ الَّذِي لَا يُرَامُ وَ احْفَظْنِي مِنَ الشَّلَكِ الَّذِي صَاحِبُهُ يُسْتَهَانُ

O Allah-azwj! I seek Refuge with You-azwj from the despondency from Your-azwj Mercy, and the despair from Your-azwj Kindness, so Shelter me from the doubt, and the Shirk, and the suspicion, and the hypocrisy, and the showing off, and the reputation, and Make me to be in Your-azwj Shelter which cannot be breached, and Protect me from the doubt which accompanies being despised!

اللَّهُمَّ وَكُلَّمَا قَصُرَ عَنْهُ اسْتِعْقَارِي مِنْ سُوءٍ لَا يَعْلَمُهُ غَيْرُكَ فَعَافِنِي مِنْهُ وَ اغْفِرْهُ لِي فَإِنَّكَ كَاشِفُ الْعَمِّ مُفْرَجُ الْهَمِّ رَحْمَانُ الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَ رَحِيمُهُمَا فَاثْمُنْ عَلَيَّ بِالرَّحْمَةِ الَّتِي رَحِمْتَ بِهَا مَلَائِكَتَكَ وَ رُسُلَكَ وَ أَوْلِيَاءَكَ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ

O Allah-azwj, and every time my seeking Forgiveness from evil is deficient no one else knows apart from You-azwj, so Pardon me from it and Forgive for me, for You-azwj are Remover of the sadness, reliever of the worries, Beneficent of the world and the Hereafter, and their Mercier. Confer upon me with the Mercy which You-azwj have Mercied with Your-azwj angels and Your-azwj Rasool-sawww, and Your-azwj friends from the believing men and the believing women!

اللَّهُمَّ رَبِّ هَذَا الْيَوْمِ مَا أَنْزَلْتَ فِيهِ مِنْ بَلَاءٍ أَوْ مُصِيبَةٍ أَوْ غَمٍّ أَوْ هَمٍّ فَاصْرِفْهُ عَنِّي وَ عَنِ أَهْلِ بَيْتِي وَ وُلْدِي وَ إِخْوَانِي وَ مَعَارِبِي وَ مَنْ كَانَ مِنِّي بِسَبِيلٍ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ

O Allah-azwj! Lord-azwj of this day of what You-azwj Sent down from affliction, or difficulty, or sadness, or worries, Turn it away from me and from people of my household, and my children, and my brethren, and my acquaintances, and one who was with me with a way, from the believing men and believing women!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَصْبَحْتُ عَلَى كَلِمَةِ الْإِخْلَاصِ وَ فِطْرَةِ الْإِسْلَامِ وَ مِلَّةِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَ دِينِ مُحَمَّدٍ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ آلِهِ

O Allah-azwj! I have come to be upon the sincere word, and nature of Al-Islam, and nation of Ibrahim-as and religion of Muhammad-sawww, may Your-azwj Salawaat be upon him-sawww and his-sawww Progeny-asws!

اللَّهُمَّ احْفَظْنِي وَ أَحْبِبْنِي عَلَى ذَلِكَ وَ تَوَفَّنِي عَلَيْهِ وَ ابْعَثْ يَوْمَ تَبْعَثُ الْخَلَائِقَ فِيهِ وَ اجْعَلْ أَوَّلَ يَوْمِي هَذَا صَلَاحاً وَ أَوْسَطَهُ فَالَاحاً وَ آخِرَهُ نَجَاحاً بِرَحْمَتِكَ فَإِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ خَيْرَهُ وَ خَيْرَ أَهْلِهِ وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ شَرِّهِ وَ شَرِّ أَهْلِهِ وَ مَنْ سَمِعَهُ وَ بَصَرَهُ وَ يَدِهِ وَ رِجْلِهِ كُنْ لِي مِنْهُ حَاجِراً عَزَّ جَارُكَ وَ جَلَّ ثَنَاؤُكَ وَ لَا إِلَهَ غَيْرُكَ

O Allah-azwj! Protect me and Cause me to live upon that and die upon it, and Resurrect me on the Day the creatures will be Resurrected in, and Make the beginning of this day of mine to be righteous, and its middle successful, and its end profitable, by Your-azwj Mercy, for I ask You-azwj of its goodness, and goodness of its people, and I seek Refuge with You-azwj from its evil and evil of its people, and from his hearing, and his sight, and his hands, and his legs. Be for me a barrier from him. Might is Your-azwj Shelter, and Majestic is Your-azwj Laudation, and there is no god apart from You-azwj!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تَرْزُقَنِي مَوَاهِبَ الدُّعَاءِ فِي دُبُرِ كُلِّ صَلَاةٍ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ خَيْرَ يَوْمِي هَذَا وَ فَتْحَهُ وَ نُورَهُ وَ نَصْرَهُ وَ هُدَاهُ وَ رُشْدَهُ وَ بُشْرَاهُ

O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj to Provide me gifts of the supplication in the end of every Salat, and I ask You-azwj for goodness of this day of mine, and its victory, and its Noor, and its help, and its guidance, and its rightful way, and its glad tidings!

أَصْبَحْتُ بِاللَّهِ الَّذِي لَيْسَ كَمِثْلِهِ شَيْءٌ مُتَّعًا وَبِعِزَّةِ اللَّهِ الَّتِي لَا تُرَامُ وَلَا تُضَامُ مُعْتَصِمًا وَبِسُلْطَانِ اللَّهِ الَّذِي لَا يُفْهَرُ وَلَا يُغْلَبُ عَائِدًا مِنْ شَرِّ مَا خَلَقَ وَدَرًا وَبَرًّا وَمِنْ شَرِّ مَا يَكُنُ بِاللَّيْلِ وَيَخْرُجُ بِالنَّهَارِ وَشَرِّ مَا يَخْرُجُ بِاللَّيْلِ وَيَكُنُ بِالنَّهَارِ وَمِنْ شَرِّ الْحَيِّ وَالْإِنْسِ وَمِنْ شَرِّ كُلِّ ذِي سُلْطَانٍ أَوْ عَيْرِهِ وَمِنْ شَرِّ كُلِّ دَابَّةٍ أَنْتَ آخِذٌ بِنَاصِيَتِهَا إِنَّ رَبِّي عَلَى صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ.

I have come to morning be with Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who, there isn't anything like Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, as my Protector, and by the Might of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> which cannot be breached nor violated, as an adherent, and by the Authority of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> which can neither be coerced nor overcome, seeking refuge from evil of what is created, and scattered, and formed, and from evil of what happens at night and emerges by the day, and evil of what emerges at night and happens at daytime, and from evil of the Jinn and the humans, and from evil of every one with authority or others, and from evil of every animal You<sup>-azwj</sup> Seize by its forelock. My<sup>-azwj</sup> Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> is upon the Straight Path!<sup>3</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي الْيَوْمِ الْأَوَّلِ مِنْهُ اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ صِيَامِي صِيَامَ الصَّائِمِينَ وَ قِيَامِي قِيَامَ الْقَائِمِينَ وَ نَبْهِي فِيهِ عَنْ نَوْمَةِ الْعَافِلِينَ وَ هَبْ لِي جُزْئِي يَا إِلَهَ الْعَالَمِينَ.

Another supplication during the first day of it – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make my Fasting, Fast of the Fasting ones, and my standing, stand of the standing ones, and Alert me from sleep of the heedlessness, and Erase my crimes for me, O God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the worlds!’<sup>4</sup>

و قد قدمنا في عمل الشهر روايتين كل واحدة بثلاثين فصلا لسائر الشهور فادع بدعاء كل يوم منها في يومه فإنه باب سعادة فتح لك فاغتنمه قبل أن تصير من أهل القبور.

*And we have presented two reports before regarding acts of worship of the month, each one thirty sections for rest of the months, so supplicate with supplication of every day from it during its day, for it is a fortunate door opened for You<sup>-azwj</sup>, so take advantage of it before you come to be among inhabitants of the graves.*

[فصل فيما نذكره من فضل الاعتكاف في شهر رمضان](#)

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM MERITS OF THE SECLUSION (ITIKAAF) DURING A MONTH OF RAMAZAN

اعلم أن الاعتكاف حقيقته عكوف العبد على طاعة الله جل جلاله و مراقبته و تفصيل ذلك مذکور في الكتب المتعلقة بتفصيل الأحكام و جملة و إنما نذكر هاهنا حديثا واحدا بفضل الاعتكاف مطلقا في شهر الصيام لئلا يخلو كتابنا من الإشارة إلى هذه العبادة و ما فيها من سعادة و إنعام

*Know that the essence of Itikaaf (spiritual seclusion) is the servant's devotion to the obedience of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, and to being mindful of Him<sup>-azwj</sup>. The details of this are mentioned in books that elaborate on legal rulings. In summary, we will mention here one Hadeeth regarding the general merits of Itikaaf during the month of Fasting, so that our book is not devoid of a reference to this act of worship and the happiness and bounties it contains.*

<sup>3</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 3

<sup>4</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 4

رَوَيْنَا ذَلِكَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ يَعْقُوبَ مِنْ كِتَابِ الْكَافِي وَ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ مِنْ كِتَابِ الصِّيَامِ وَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ بْنِ بَابُوَيْهِ مِنْ كِتَابِ مَنْ لَا يَحْضُرُهُ الْقَمِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: اعْتَكَفَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص فِي أَوَّلِ مَا فُرِضَ شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ فِي الْعَشْرِ الْأَوَّلِ وَ فِي السَّنَةِ الثَّانِيَةِ فِي الْعَشْرِ الْأَوْسَطِ وَ فِي السَّنَةِ الثَّلَاثَةِ فِي الْعَشْرِ الْأَوَّخِرِ فَلَمْ يَزَلْ يَفْعَلُ ذَلِكَ حَتَّى مَضَى.

We are reporting that from Muhammad Bin Yaquoub, from the book 'Al-Kafi', and from Ali Bin Fazzal, from the book 'Al-Siyaam', and from Abu Ja'far Bin Babuwayh, from the book 'Man La Yahzar Al Faqeeh', from Abu Abdullah<sup>-asws</sup> having said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>-saww</sup> performed Itikaaf during the first of what Obligated of a month of Ramazan, during the first ten days, and during the second year during the middle ten, and during the third year in the last ten. He<sup>-saww</sup> did not cease doing that until he<sup>-saww</sup> passed away".<sup>5</sup>

و سنذكر في العشر الأواخر منه فضل الاعتكاف فيه و ما لا غنى لمن يحتاج إليه عنه.

*And we shall mention regarding the last ten days from it merits of the Itikaaf in it, and what is inevitable for the one needy to it.*

[فصل فيما نذكره من أن القرآن أنزل في شهر رمضان](#)

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM THAT THE QURAN WAS REVEALED DURING A MONTH OF RAMAZAN

و الحث على تلاوته فيه أما نزول القرآن في شهر رمضان فيكفي في البرهان قول الله جل جلاله شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ الَّذِي أُنزِلَ فِيهِ الْقُرْآنُ

*And the urging upon reciting it. As for descent of the Quran during a month of Ramazan, it suffices regarding the proof, Words of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, **The Month of Ramazan is that in which the Quran was Revealed, [2:185].***

و إنما ورد في الحديث أن نزوله كان في شهر الصيام إلى السماء الدنيا ثم نزل منها إلى النبي ص كما شاء جل جلاله في الأوقات و الأزمان

*It is mentioned in the Ahadeeth that the Qur'an was revealed in the month of Fasting to the sky of the world, and then it descended from there to the Prophet<sup>-azwj</sup> just as Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, so Desires regarding timings and the eras.*

و أما الحث على تلاوته فيه فذلك كثير في الأخبار و لكننا نورد حديثا واحدا فيه تنبيهها لأهل الاعتبار

*As for the urging upon reciting during it, that is a lot in the Ahadeeth, but we shall refer to one Hadeeth regarding it as an alert for the reflecting people.*

عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْمُغَيَّرَةِ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ ع قَالَ: قُلْتُ لَهُ إِنَّ أَبِي سَأَلَ جَدَّكَ ع عَنْ حَتْمِ الْقُرْآنِ فِي كُلِّ لَيْلَةٍ فَقَالَ لَهُ فِي شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ

And from Ali Bin Al-Mugheira, from Abu Al-Hassan<sup>-asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, 'I said to him<sup>-asws</sup>, 'My father had asked your<sup>-asws</sup> grandfather<sup>-asws</sup> about completing (recitation of) the Quran during every night. He<sup>-asws</sup> said to him: 'During month of Ramazan''.

<sup>5</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 5

قَالَ أَفْعَلُ فِيهِ مَا اسْتَطَعْتُ فَكَانَ أَبِي يَحْتَمُهُ أَرْبَعِينَ حَتْمَةً فِي شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ ثُمَّ حَتَّمْتُهُ بَعْدَ أَبِي فَرُبَّمَا زِدْتُ وَرُبَّمَا نَقَصْتُ وَ إِنَّمَا يَكُونُ ذَلِكَ عَلَيَّ قَدْرَ فَرَاغِي وَ شُغْلِي وَ نَشَاطِي وَ كَسَلِي

He (the narrator) said: 'I do in it whatever I am capable of. My father would complete (recitation of) forty completions during a month of Ramazan, then complete it after my<sup>-asws</sup> father. Sometimes, I increase and sometimes decrease, and rather that happens in accordance to my free time, and my pre-occupation, and my activeness and my laziness.

فَإِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْفِطْرِ جَعَلْتُ لِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص حَتْمَةً وَ لِعَاطِمَةَ ع حَتْمَةً وَ لِلْأَيْمَةِ ع حَتْمَةً حَتَّى انْتَهَيْتُ إِلَيْهِ فَصَيَّرْتُ لَكَ وَاحِدَةً مُنْذُ صِرْتُ فِي هَذِهِ الْحَالِ فَأَيُّ شَيْءٍ لِي بِذَلِكَ

When it would be the day of Al-Fitr (end of Ramazan), I make it for me, a completion for Rasool-Allah<sup>-saww</sup>, and a completion for (Syed) Fatima<sup>-asws</sup>, and a completion for the Imams<sup>-asws</sup>, until I ended to him<sup>-asws</sup> – 'So I make one for you since I came to be in this situation. So which things is for me due to that?'

قَالَ لَكَ بِذَلِكَ أَنْ تَكُونَ مَعَهُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ

He<sup>-asws</sup> said: 'Due to that, for you will be that you would be with them<sup>-asws</sup> on the Day of Qiyamah!'

قُلْتُ اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ فَلِي بِذَلِكَ

I said, 'Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Greatest! For me, due to that?'

قَالَ نَعَمْ ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ.

He<sup>-asws</sup> said: 'Yes!' – three times<sup>6</sup>.

[فصل فيما نذكره مما يدعى به عند نشر المصحف لقراءة القرآن](#)

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM WHAT IS TO BE SUPPLICATED AT SPREADING OF THE PARCHMENT FOR READING THE QURAN

رَوَيْنَا ذَلِكَ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى يُونُسَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مَيْمُونِ الصَّائِغِ أَبِي الْأَكْرَادِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَنَّهُ كَانَ مِنْ دُعَائِهِ إِذَا أَخَذَ مُصْحَفَ الْقُرْآنِ وَ الْجَامِعِ قَبْلَ أَنْ يَقْرَأَ الْقُرْآنَ وَ قَبْلَ أَنْ يَنْشُرَهُ يَقُولُ حِينَ يَأْخُذُهُ بِيَمِينِهِ-

We are reporting that by our chains to Yunus Bin Abdul Rahman, from Ali Bin Maymoun Al-Saaig Abu Al-Akraad, from Abu Abdullah<sup>-asws</sup>, it was from his<sup>-asws</sup> supplications whenever he<sup>-asws</sup> too Parchment of the Quran, and the comprehensive before he<sup>-asws</sup> read the Quran, and before he<sup>-asws</sup> spread it, saying when he<sup>-asws</sup> took it in his<sup>-asws</sup> right hand –

<sup>6</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 6

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ إِنِّي أَشْهَدُ أَنَّ هَذَا كِتَابُكَ الْمُنَزَّلُ مِنْ عِنْدِكَ عَلَى رَسُولِكَ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ص وَ كِتَابُكَ النَّاطِقُ عَلَى لِسَانِ رَسُولِكَ وَ فِيهِ حُكْمُكَ وَ شَرَائِعُ دِينِكَ أَنْزَلْتَهُ عَلَى نَبِيِّكَ وَ جَعَلْتَهُ عَهْدًا مِنْكَ إِلَى خَلْقِكَ وَ حَبْلًا مُتَّصِلًا فِيمَا بَيْنَكَ وَ بَيْنَ عِبَادِكَ

'In the Name of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I testify that this is Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Book Revealed from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Presence upon Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>-saww</sup> Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> Bin Abdullah<sup>-asws</sup>, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Book speaking upon the tongue of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>-saww</sup>, and in it are Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Judgments and Laws of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> religion! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Revealed it upon Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>, and Made it a Covenant from You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures, and a rope connecting in what is between You<sup>-azwj</sup> and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> servants!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي نَشَرْتُ عَهْدَكَ وَ كِتَابَكَ اللَّهُمَّ فَاجْعَلْ نُظْرِي فِيهِ عِبَادَةً وَ قِرَاءَتِي تَفْكَرًا وَ فِكْرِي اعْتِبَارًا وَ اجْعَلْنِي مِمَّنْ اتَّعَظُ بِبَيَانَ مَوَاعِظِكَ فِيهِ وَ اجْتَنِبُ مَعْاصِيكَ وَ لَا تَطْبَعُ عِنْدَ قِرَاءَتِي كِتَابَكَ عَلَى قَلْبِي وَ لَا عَلَى سَمْعِي وَ لَا تَجْعَلْ عَلَيَّ بَصْرِي غِشَاوَةً-

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I<sup>-asws</sup> have spread Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Covenant and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Book! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make my<sup>-asws</sup> looking into it as an act of worship, my<sup>-asws</sup> reading a contemplation, my<sup>-asws</sup> thinking taking a lesson, and Make me<sup>-asws</sup> from the ones taking advice with explanation of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Preachings in it, and I<sup>-asws</sup> keep aside from disobeying You<sup>-azwj</sup> at my<sup>-asws</sup> reading Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Book do not Seal upon my<sup>-asws</sup> heart, nor upon my<sup>-asws</sup> hearing, nor Make a covering to be upon my sight!

وَ لَا تَجْعَلْ قِرَاءَتِي قِرَاءَةً لَا تَدْبُرُ فِيهَا بَلِ اجْعَلْنِي أَتَدَبَّرُ آيَاتِهِ وَ أَحْكَامَهُ أَحَدًا بِشَرَائِعِ دِينِكَ وَ لَا تَجْعَلْ نُظْرِي فِيهِ عَقْلَةً وَ لَا قِرَاءَتِي هَذَرَةً إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الرَّؤُوفُ الرَّحِيمُ.

And do not Make my<sup>-asws</sup> reading, a reading having no pondering in it, but Make me<sup>-asws</sup> pondering on its Verses and its Rulings, taking with Laws of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> religion, and do not Make my looking into it a heedlessness, nor my<sup>-asws</sup> reading it incoherently, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Kind, the Merciful!"<sup>7</sup>

فصل فيما نذكره مما ينبغي أن يقرأ في مدة الشهر كله

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM WHAT IS BEFITTING TO READING DURING THE PERIOD OF THE MONTH, ALL OF IT

اعلم أنه من بلغ فضل الله عليه إلى أن يكون متصرفاً في العبادات المندوبات بأمر يعرفه في سره فيعتمد عليه فإنه يكون مقدار قراءته في شهر رمضان بقدر ذلك البيان و أما من كان متصرفاً في القراءة بحسب الأمر الظاهر في الأخبار فإنه بحسب ما يتفق له من التفرغ و الأعداد فإذا لم يكن له عائق عن استمرار القراءة في شهر الصيام فليعمل

*Know that if someone reaches a level of receiving special Divine Grace such that they are guided in performing recommended acts of worship by an inner knowledge they recognise within themselves and rely on, then the amount of their recitation during Ramazan should be in accordance with that inner guidance. However, if a person is guided in their recitation by the apparent instructions found in the Ahadeeth, then it depends on the free time and circumstances they have. If there is nothing hindering them from continuously reciting during the month of Fasting, then they should do so.*

<sup>7</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 7

مَا رَوَى عَنْ وَهْبِ بْنِ حَفْصٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: سَأَلْتُهُ عَنِ الرَّجُلِ فِي كَمْ يُقْرَأُ الْقُرْآنَ قَالَ فِي سِتِّ فِصَاعِيدٍ

What is reported from Wahb Bin Hafs, from Abu Abdullah<sup>-asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, 'I asked him<sup>-asws</sup> about the man, in how much (time) should he read the Quran. He<sup>-asws</sup> said: 'In six (days) or more'.

قُلْتُ فِي شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ

I said, 'During a month of Ramazan?'

قَالَ فِي ثَلَاثِ فِصَاعِيدٍ.

He<sup>-asws</sup> said: 'In three (days) or more'.<sup>8</sup>

وَرَوَيْتُ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ قَوْلُوَيْهِ بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: لَا يُعْجِبُنِي أَنْ يُقْرَأَ الْقُرْآنُ فِي أَقَلِّ مِنَ الشَّهْرِ.

And it is reported from Ja'far Bin Qawlawayya by his chain to Abu Abdullah<sup>-asws</sup> having said: 'It does not astound me<sup>-asws</sup> if he were to read the Quran in less than the month'.<sup>9</sup>

و اعلم أن المراد من قراءة القرآن أن تستحضر في عقلك و قلبك أن الله جل جلاله يقرأ عليك كلامه بلسانك فتستمع مقدس كلامه و تعترف بقدر إنعامه و تستفهم المراد من آدابه و مواعظه و أحكامه.

*And know that the purpose of your recitation of the Quran is to bring to your mind and heart the awareness that Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, is Reading His<sup>-azwj</sup> Words to you through your tongue. So, listen to His<sup>-azwj</sup> Holy Speech, and recognise the worth of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Favours, and understand the Intent from His<sup>-azwj</sup> Education, and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Advice, and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Judgments.*

فإن قلت لا يقوم ضعف البشرية و الأجزاء الترابية بقدر معرفة حرمة الجلالة الإلهية فليكن أدبك في الاستماع و الانتفاع على قدر أنه لو قرأ عليك بعض ملوك الدنيا كلاماً قد نظمه و أراد منك أن تفهم معانيه و تعمل بها و تعظمه فلا ترض لنفسك و أنت مقر بالإسلام أن يكون الله جل جلاله دون مقام ملك في الدنيا يزول ملكه لبعض الأحلام.

*If you say that the weakness of human nature and the earthly elements cannot comprehend the full reverence due to the Divine Majesty, then let your etiquette in listening and benefiting (from the Quran) be in proportion to what you would do if one of the kings of this world were to read to you something he had composed, wanting you to understand its meanings and act upon them, while also holding it in high regard. Do not be content, while you profess Islam, to place Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, in a lower position than of a king of this world whose reign can vanish due to mere dreams.*

<sup>8</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 8

<sup>9</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 9

و إن قلت لا أقدر على بلوغ هذه المرتبة الشريفة فلا أقل أن يكون استماعك و انتفاعك بالقراءة المقدسة المنيفة كما لو جاءك كتاب من والدك أو ولدك القريب إليك أو من صديقك العزيز عليك فإنك إن أنزلت الله جل جلاله و كلامه المعظم دون هذه المراتب فقد عرضت نفسك الضعيف لصفقة خاسر أو خائب.

*And if you say that you cannot reach this noble rank, then at the very least, let your listening and benefiting from the Sacred and Exalted recitation be as if a letter came to you from your father, your close child, or your dear friend. For if you belittle (God Forbid) Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Magnificent Words below these ranks, you will have exposed your weak self to a losing or disappointing bargain.*

فصل فيما نذكره من دعاء إذا فرغ من قراءة بعض القرآن

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING A SUPPLICATION WHEN ONE HAS READ PART OF THE QURAN

رَوَيْتُهُ بِالْإِسْنَادِ الْمُتَقَدِّمِ عِنْدَ ذِكْرِ نَشْرِ الْمُصْحَفِ الْكَرِيمِ فَيَقُولُ عِنْدَ الْفَرَاغِ مِنْ قِرَاءَةِ بَعْضِ الْقُرْآنِ الْعَظِيمِ اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي قَرَأْتُ مَا قَضَيْتَ لِي مِنْ كِتَابِكَ الَّذِي أَنْزَلْتَهُ عَلَى نَبِيِّكَ مُحَمَّدٍ صَلَوَاتِكَ عَلَيْهِ وَ رَحْمَتِكَ فَالْحَمْدُ رَبَّنَا وَ لَكَ الشُّكْرُ وَ الْمِنَّةُ عَلَى مَا قَدَّرْتَ وَ وَقَّعْتَ

I am reporting it by the previous chain at mention of spreading the Honourable Parchment, so he should say at being free from reading part of the Magnificent Quran – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I have read what You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Decreed for me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Book which You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Revealed unto Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophet Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, may Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Salawaat be upon him<sup>-saww</sup> and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise, our Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, and for You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the thanks, and the Conferment upon what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Determined and Harmonised!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْنِي مِمَّنْ يُجِلُّ خَالَكَ وَ يُحْرِمُ حَرَامَكَ وَ يَجْتَنِبُ مَعَاصِيكَ وَ يُؤْمِنُ بِمُحْكَمِهِ وَ مُتَشَابِهِهِ وَ نَاسِخِهِ وَ مَنْسُوحِهِ وَ اجْعَلْهُ لِي شِفَاءً وَ رَحْمَةً وَ جِزْأً وَ دُخْرًا

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make me from the one who permits Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Permissibles, and prohibits Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prohibitions, and shuns disobedience to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and believes in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Decisive (Verses) and its Allegorical, and its Abrogating and its Abrogated, and Make it for me a healing, and mercy, and protection, and treasure!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْهُ لِي أُنْسًا فِي قَبْرِي وَ أُنْسًا فِي حَشْرِي وَ اجْعَلْ لِي بَرَكَهً بِكُلِّ آيَةٍ قَرَأْتُهَا وَ ازْفَعْ لِي بِكُلِّ حَرْفٍ دَرَسْتُهُ دَرَجَةً فِي أَعْلَى عِلِّيِّينَ آمِينَ يَا رَبَّ الْعَالَمِينَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make it for me a comfort in my grave, and comfort in my Resurrection, and Make for me a Blessing with every Verse I read, and with every letter I learn, a rank for me in the lofty Illiyen, Ameen, Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the worlds!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ نَبِيِّكَ وَ صَفِيكَ وَ نَجِيِّكَ وَ دَلِيلِكَ وَ الدَّاعِي إِلَى سَبِيلِكَ وَ عَلِيِّ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ لَيْكِ وَ خَلِيفَتِكَ مِنْ بَعْدِ رَسُولِكَ وَ عَلَى أَوْصِيَائِهِمَا الْمُسْتَحَقِّينَ دِينَكَ الْمُسْتَوْدَعِينَ حَقَّكَ وَ الْمُسْتَرْعِينَ خَلْقَكَ وَ عَلَيْهِمُ أَجْمَعِينَ السَّلَامَ وَ رَحْمَةَ اللَّهِ وَ بَرَكَاتِهِ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> elite, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> saviour, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> pointer, and the caller to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> way, and Ali Amir Al-Momineen<sup>-asws</sup> Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Guardian, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Caliph from after Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>-saww</sup>, and

upon his<sup>-asws</sup> successors<sup>-asws</sup> the preservers of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> religion, the depositories of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> rights, and the carers of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures, and upon them<sup>-asws</sup> all be the greetings, and Mercy of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Blessings!"<sup>10</sup>

أقول: و ليختم صوم نهاره بنحو ما قدمناه في خاتمة ليله و ذكرنا من أسرار.

*I say, 'Let him conclude his Fast for the day in a manner similar to what we presented at the end of the night, and we have mentioned some of its secrets'.*

فصل فيما نذكره من كيفية خروج الصائم من صومه و دخوله في حكم الإفطار.

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM METHOD OF EXIT BY THE FASTING ONE FROM HIS FAST AND HIS ENTERING INTO RULINGS OF THE BREAKING (IFTAAR)

اعلم أن للصائم معاملة كلف باستمرارها قبل صومه و مع صومه فهي مطلوبة منه قبل الإفطار و معه و بعده في الليل و النهار و هي طهارة قلبه مما يكرهه مولاه و استعمال جوارحه فيما يقربه من رضاه فهذا أمر مراد من العبد مدة مقامه في دنياه

*Know that the Fasting person has a duty that they are required to maintain both before their Fast and while they are Fasting. This duty is expected of them before breaking their Fast, during the Fast, and after it, at night and during the day. It involves purifying their hearts from what their Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> Disapproves of and using their faculties in a manner that draws them closer to His<sup>-azwj</sup> Pleasure. This is a matter intended for the servant during their time in his world.*

و أما المعاملة المختصة بزيادة شهر رمضان فإن العبد إذا كان مع الله جل جلاله يتصرف بأمره في الصوم و الإفطار في السر و الإعلان فصومه طاعة سعيدة و إفطاره بأمر الله جل جلاله عبادة أيضا جديدة

*As for the specific duty related to the month of Ramazan, when the servant is with Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, acting according to His<sup>-azwj</sup> Command in both Fasting and breaking the Fast, whether in secrecy or openly, then their Fast becomes a joyful act of obedience, and breaking their Fast by Command of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, also becomes a new act of worship.*

فيكون خروجه من الصوم إلى حكم الإفطار خروج متمثل أمر الله جل جلاله و تابع لما يريد من الاختيار متشرفا و مثللذا كيف ارتضاه سلطان الدنيا و الآخرة أن يكون في بابه و متعلقا على خدمته و منسوبيا إلى دولته القاهرة و كيف وفقه للقبول منه و سلمه من خطر الإعراض عنه.

*Thus, transitioning from Fasting to the state of breaking the Fast symbolises the servant's adherence to Command of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, following what He<sup>-azwj</sup> Desires, while being honoured and delighted by how the Sovereign of this world and the Hereafter has Chosen them to be at His<sup>-azwj</sup> Door, engaged in His<sup>-azwj</sup> service, and associated with His<sup>-azwj</sup> Supreme Authority. How fortunate they are to receive acceptance from Him<sup>-azwj</sup> and to be protected from the danger of turning away from Him<sup>-azwj</sup>!*

<sup>10</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 10

و إياه و أن يعتقد أنه بدخول وقت الإفطار قد تشمر من حضرة المطالبة بظهارة الأسرار و صلاح الأعمال في الليل و النهار و هو أن يعلم أن الله جل جلاله ما شمره إلا مزيد دوام إحسانه إليه و إقباله بالرحمة عليه

*And let him believe that with the entrance of the time for breaking the Fast, he has been called to account for the purity of his inner secrets and the righteousness of his actions during the night and day. He should know that Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, has called him only for the purpose of His<sup>-azwj</sup> continuous goodness towards Him<sup>-azwj</sup> and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy upon him.*

و كيف يكون العبد مهونا بإقبال مالك حاضر محسن إليه و يهون من ذلك ما لم يهون أ لم يسمع مولاه يقول **وَ مَا خَلَقْتُ الْجِنَّ وَ الْإِنْسَ إِلَّا لِيَعْبُدُونِ.**

*How can the servant belittle himself when the Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, Who is Present and Benevolent towards him, is drawing near? And it is a trivial matter compared to that which is not trivial. Has he not heard his Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> Say, **And I have not Created the Jinn and the Humans except to be worshipping Me [51:56].***

[فصل فيما نذكره من الوقت الذي يستحب فيه الإفطار.](#)

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONG FROM THE TIME WHICH THE IFTAAR IS RECOMMENDED IN

أقول: قد وردت الروايات متناصرة عن الأئمة عليهم أفضل الصلوات أن إفطار الإنسان في شهر رمضان بعد تأدية صلاته أفضل له و أقرب إلى قبول عبادته

*I am saying, 'Reports have come in a supportive manner from the Imams<sup>-asws</sup>, upon them<sup>-asws</sup> be the superior Salawaat, that breaking the Fast by the person during the month of Ramazan is after performing his Salat is better for him and closer to his act of worship being Accepted'.*

فَمِنْ ذَلِكَ مَا رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى عَلِيِّ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ مِنْ كِتَابِ الصَّوْمِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: يُسْتَحَبُّ لِلصَّائِمِ أَنْ يُصَلِّيَ قَبْلَ أَنْ يُفْطِرَ.

*From that is what we are reporting by our chains to Ali Bin Fazzal from 'Kitab Al-Soam', from Abu Abdullah<sup>-asws</sup> having said: 'It is recommended for the Fasting one, if he is strong upon that, that he prays Salat before he breaks'.*

أقول و أما إن حضره قوم لا يصبرون إلى أن يفطر معهم بعد صلاته و يكونون ممن يقدمون الإفطار فليفطر معهم رضا الله جل جلاله و تعظيما لمراسمه و تماما لعبادته و مراد ذلك لمالك حياته و ماته فليقدم الإفطار معهم على هذه النية محافظا به على تعظيم الجلالة الإلهية

*I say, if he is in the presence of people who cannot wait to break their Fast with him after his Salat and are those who prioritise breaking the Fast, then let him break his Fast with them out of reverence for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, to honour His<sup>-azwj</sup> rites, and to complete his worship. The intention should be for the Master of his life and death. Thus, he should prioritise breaking his Fast with them with this intention, while maintaining the respect for the Divine Majesty.*

و إن كان القوم الذين حضروه يشغله إفطاره معهم عن مالكة و يفرق بينه و بين ما يريد من شريف مسالكة فيرضيهم بالإكرام في الطعام و يعتذر إليهم في المشاركة لهم في الإفطار ببعض الأعذار التي يكون فيها مراقبا للمطلع على الأسرار و إن كان الحاضرون ممن يخافهم إن لم يفطر معهم قبل الصلوات و كانت التقية لهم رضا لمالك الأحياء و الأموات فليعمل ما يكون فيه رضاه و لا يغالط نفسه و لا يتأول لأجل طاعة شيطانه و هواه.

*Even if the people who are present distract him from his Master with their breaking of the fast, and this action separates him from what he desires of noble paths, he should still please them by honouring them with food and make excuses for participating in the iftar, being mindful of the One who observes the secrets. If the attendees are those he fears, and if breaking the Fast with them before the Salat serves as a precaution for him, which is pleasing to the Master of the living and the dead, then he should act in a way that brings about His<sup>-azwj</sup> Pleasure and should not deceive himself or justify his actions out of obedience to his own desires and whims.*

[فصل فيما نذكره من الوقت الذي يجوز فيه الإفطار](#)

## SECTION WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING OF THE TIME IN WHICH THE IFTAAR IS ALLOWED

اعلم أنه إذا دخل وقت صلاة المغرب على اليقين فقد جاز إفطار الصائمين ما لم يشغل الإفطار عما هو أهم منه من عبادات رب العالمين فإن اجتمعت مراسم الله جل جلاله على العبد عند دخول وقت العشاء فليبدأ بالأهم فالأهم متابعة لمالك الأشياء و لئلا يكون المملوك متصرفا في ملك مالكة بغير رضاه فكأنه يكون قد غصب الوقت و ما يعمله فيه من يد صاحبه و تصرف فيما لم يعطه إياه فأياه أن يهون بهذا و أمثاله ثم إياه.

*Know that when the time for Al-Maghrib Salat enters with certainty, it is permissible for the Fasting person to break their Fast, as long as breaking the Fast does not distract them from more important acts of worship of Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the worlds. If the rites of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, come upon the servant at the time of Al-Isha Salat, then he should prioritise the most important act first, following the Master of all things, so that the servant does not act in a manner contrary to the Desire of their Master. It would be as if they have usurped the time and the actions performed within it from their rightful owner and engaged in something that was not given to them. Beware of belittling this and similar matters, and above all, beware of that.*

[فصل فيما نذكره من آداب أو دعاء و قراءة يعملها و يقولها قبل الإفطار](#)

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING OF ETTIQUETTES, OR SUPPLICATION, AND READING TO BE DONE AND SAID BEFORE THE IFTAAR

فَمِنْ الْأَدَابِ عِنْدَ الطَّعَامِ مَا رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى أَبِي عَلِيٍّ الْفَضْلِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ الْفَضْلِ الطَّرْسِيِّ مِنْ كِتَابِ الْأَدَابِ الدِّيْنِيَّةِ فِيمَا رَوَاهُ مِنْ جَدِّنَا الْحَسَنِ السِّنِّيِّ الْمُمْتَحَنِ بِمُقَاسَاةِ الدَّوْلَةِ الْأُمَوِيَّةِ صَلَوَاتُ اللَّهِ عَلَى رُوحِهِ الْعَظِيمَةِ الْعَلِيَّةِ

From the etiquettes at the meal is what we are reporting with our chains to Abu Ali Al-Fazl Bin Al-Hassan Bin Al-Fazl Al-Tabarsee from the book 'Al-Adaab Al-Diniya', among what is reported from our grandfather Al-Hassan Al-Sibr Al-Mumtahani the tested by the cruelty of the Umayyid government, may the Salawaat of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> be upon his soul, the magnificent, the exalted.

فَقَالَ قَالَ الْحَسَنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ ع فِي الْمَائِدَةِ اثْنَا عَشْرَةَ حَصَلَةً يَجِبُ عَلَى كُلِّ مُؤْمِنٍ أَنْ يَعْرِفَهَا أَرْبَعٌ مِنْهَا فَرَضٌ وَ أَرْبَعٌ مِنْهَا سُنَّةٌ وَ أَرْبَعٌ مِنْهَا تَأْدِيبٌ

He said, 'Al-Hassan<sup>-asws</sup> Bin Ali<sup>-asws</sup> Bin Abu Talib<sup>-asws</sup> said: 'Regarding the meal there are twelve characteristics obligating upon every Momin to know these. Four of these are obligatory, four of these are a Sunnah, and four of these are etiquettes.

فَأَمَّا الْفَرَضُ فَالْمَعْرِفَةُ وَ الرِّضَا وَ التَّسْمِيَةُ وَ الشُّكْرُ

As for the four obligated – the recognition, and the satisfaction, and the naming (Bismillah), and the thanking.

وَ أَمَّا السُّنَّةُ فَالْوُضُوءُ قَبْلَ الطَّعَامِ وَ الْجُلُوسُ عَلَى الْجَانِبِ الْأَيْسَرِ وَ الْأَكْلُ بِثَلَاثِ أَصَابِعٍ وَ لَعْقُ الْأَصَابِعِ

As for the Sunnah – the Wud'u before the meal, and the sitting upon the left side, and with the three fingers, and licking the fingers.

وَ أَمَّا التَّأْدِيبُ فَالْأَكْلُ بِمَا يَلِيكَ وَ تَصْغِيرُ اللَّقْمَةِ وَ الْمَضْغُ الشَّدِيدُ وَ قَلَّةُ النَّظَرِ فِي وُجُوهِ النَّاسِ.

And as for the etiquettes – the eating from what is in front of you, and having small morsels, and the intense chewing, and scarcely looking into faces of the people!"<sup>11</sup>

أقول: و من آداب شرب الذي يريد الشراب و أكل الطعام أن يستحضر المنة الله جل جلاله عليه كيف أكرمه أو أزاحه عن استخدامه في كل ما احتاج إلى الطعام و الشراب إليه مذ يوم خلق ذلك إلى حين يتقدم بين يديه

*I say, 'Among the etiquettes for the one who wants to drink and eat is to be mindful of the Grace of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, and how He<sup>-azwj</sup> has Honoured him by Relieving him from having to exert himself in all that is needed for food and drink from the day He<sup>-azwj</sup> Created that until when it is placed before him.*

فإنه جل جلاله استخدم فيما يحتاج الإنسان إليه الملائكة الموكلين بتدبير الأفلاك و الأرضين و الأنبياء و الأوصياء و نوابهم الموكلين بتدبير مصالح الآدميين و الملوك و السلاطين و نوابهم و جنودهم الذين يحفظون بيضة الإسلام حتى يتهبأ الوصول إلى الطعام و استخدام كل من تعب في طعامه من أكار و نجار و حدادين و حطابين و خبازين و طباحين و من يقصر عن حصرهم بيان الأقلام و لسان حال الأفهام

*For Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, has employed, for the needs of humans, the Angels responsible for managing the skies and the earth, as well as the Prophets<sup>-as</sup>, their<sup>-as</sup> successors<sup>-as</sup>, and their deputies who are responsible for managing the affairs of humanity, and the kings, rulers, their deputies, and soldiers who protect the essence of Islam so that access to food is made possible, as well as all those who labour in the production of food, such as farmers, carpenters, blacksmiths, woodcutters, bakers, cooks, and many others whose efforts cannot be fully captured by the pens of writers or comprehended by the minds of the learned.*

<sup>11</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 11

وكيف يحسن من عبد يرحمه سيده من جميع هذا التعب و العناء و يحمل إليه طعامه و هو مستريح من هذا الشقاء فلا يرى له في ذلك منة كبيرة و لا صغيرة أ فما يكون كأنه ميت العقل و القلب أعمى عن نظر هذه النعم الكثيرة.

*How could it be that a servant, whose master spares him from all this toil and hardship, bringing him his food while he remains in comfort and free from suffering, does not see this as a significant or even small Favour? Would he not be like one whose mind and heart are dead, blind to recognising these many bounties?'*

وَمِنَ الدُّعَاءِ عِنْدَ أَكْلِ الطَّعَامِ مَا رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى الطَّبْرَسِيِّ عَمَّنْ رَوَاهُ عَنِ الْأَيْمَةِ عَلَيْهِمُ أَفْضَلُ الصَّلَاةِ وَ السَّلَامِ قَالَ: يَقُولُ عِنْدَ تَنَاوُلِ الطَّعَامِ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي يُطْعِمُ وَ لَا يُطْعَمُ وَ يُجِيرُ وَ لَا يُجَارُ عَلَيْهِ وَ يَسْتَعِينِي وَ يُقْتَمِرُ إِلَيْهِ

And from the supplication at eating the meal is what we are reporting by our chain to Al-Tabarsee, from the one who reported it from the Imams<sup>-asws</sup>, upon them<sup>-asws</sup> be the superior Salawaat and the greetings. He<sup>-asws</sup> said: 'He should say at taking the food, 'The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Feeds and is not fed, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> Shelters and is not sheltered, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> is Needless and (everyone) is need to Him<sup>-azwj</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ الْحَمْدُ عَلَى مَا رَزَقْتَنِي مِنَ الطَّعَامِ وَ الْإِدَامِ فِي يُسْرٍ مِنْكَ وَ عَافِيَةٍ مِنْ غَيْرِ كَدِّ مَيِّ وَ مَشَقَّةٍ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise upon what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Provided me from the food and sauce in ease from You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and well-being from without any toil and hardship from me.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ خَيْرِ الْأَسْمَاءِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ رَبِّ الْأَرْضِ وَ السَّمَاءِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الَّذِي لَا يَضُرُّ مَعَ اسْمِهِ شَيْءٌ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَ لَا فِي السَّمَاءِ وَ هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

In the Name of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Best of the Names! In the Name of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the earth and the sky! In the Name of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who nothing harms with His<sup>-azwj</sup> Name (Naming), neither in the earth nor in the sky, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> is the All-Hearing, the All-Knowing!

اللَّهُمَّ أَسْعِدْنِي مِنْ مَطْعَمِي هَذَا بِخَيْرِهِ وَ أَعِدْنِي مِنْ شَرِّهِ وَ أَمْتِعْنِي بِنِعْمِهِ وَ سَلِّمْنِي مِنْ ضَرِّهِ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make me happy from this meal of mine with its goodness, and Refuge me from its evil, and Cause me to enjoy with its benefits, and Keep me safe from its harm!"<sup>12</sup>

وَمِنَ الدُّعَاءِ الْمُخْتَصِّ بِالْإِفْتَارِ فِي شَهْرِ الصِّيَامِ مَا رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى الْمُفَضَّلِ بْنِ عُمَرَ رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ قَالَ قَالَ الصَّادِقُ ع إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص قَالَ لِأَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع يَا أَبَا الْحَسَنِ هَذَا شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ قَدْ أَقْبَلُ فَاجْعَلْ دُعَاكَ قَبْلَ فُطُورِكَ فَإِنَّ جِبْرَائِيلَ ع جَاءَنِي

And from the supplication, the specific with the Iftaar during the month of Fasting is what we are reporting by our chain to Al-Mufazzal Bin Umar, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy him, who said, 'Al Sadiq<sup>-asws</sup> said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>-saww</sup> said to Amir Al-Momineen<sup>-asws</sup>: 'O Abu Al-Hassan<sup>-asws</sup>! This month of Ramazan has come, so make your<sup>-asws</sup> supplications before Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Iftaar, for Jibraeel<sup>-as</sup> came to me<sup>-saww</sup>.

<sup>12</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 12

فَقَالَ يَا مُحَمَّدُ مَنْ دَعَا بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ فِي شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ قَبْلَ أَنْ يُفْطِرَ اسْتَجَابَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى دُعَاءَهُ وَ قَبِلَ صَوْمَهُ وَ صَلَاتَهُ وَ اسْتَجَابَ لَهُ عَشْرَ دَعَوَاتٍ وَ عَفَرَ لَهُ ذَنْبَهُ وَ فَرَّجَ هَمَّهُ وَ نَفَسَ كُرْبَتَهُ وَ قَضَى حَوَائِجَهُ وَ أُنْجَحَ طَلِبَتَهُ وَ رَفَعَ عَمَلَهُ مَعَ أَعْمَالِ النَّبِيِّينَ وَ الصِّدِّيقِينَ وَ جَاءَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَ وَجْهُهُ أَضْوَأَ مِنْ الْقَمَرِ لَيْلَةَ الْبَدْرِ

He<sup>as</sup> said: 'O Muhammad<sup>saww</sup>! One who supplicates with this supplication during a month of Ramazan before he breaks, Allah<sup>azwj</sup> the Exalted will Answer his supplication, and Accept his Fast and his Salat, and Answer twelve supplications for him, and Forgive his sins for him, and Relieve his worries, and Remove his distress, and Fulfil his needs, and Make his search successful, and Raise his deeds with deeds of the Prophets<sup>as</sup> and the truthful, and he will come on the Day of Qiyamah and his face will be more illuminating than the moon on the night of the full moon!'

فَقُلْتُ مَا هُوَ يَا جِبْرَائِيلُ

I<sup>saww</sup> said: 'What is it, O Jibraeel<sup>as</sup>?'

فَقَالَ قُلْ - اللَّهُمَّ رَبَّ النُّورِ الْعَظِيمِ وَ رَبَّ الْكُرْسِيِّ الرَّفِيعِ وَ رَبَّ الْبَحْرِ الْمَسْجُورِ وَ رَبَّ الشَّفْعِ الْكَبِيرِ وَ النُّورِ الْعَزِيزِ وَ رَبَّ التَّوْرَةِ وَ الْإِنْجِيلِ وَ الزَّبُورِ وَ الْقُرْآنِ الْعَظِيمِ

He<sup>as</sup> said: 'Say: 'O Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! Lord<sup>azwj</sup> of the Magnificent Noor, and Lord<sup>azwj</sup> of the lofty Chair, and Lord<sup>azwj</sup> of the turbulent sea, and Lord<sup>azwj</sup> of the great intercession and the Mighty Noor, and Lord<sup>azwj</sup> of the Torah, and the Evangel, and the Psalms, and the Magnificent Quran!

أَنْتَ إِلَهُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ إِلَهُ مَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ - لَا إِلَهَ فِيهِمَا غَيْرُكَ وَ أَنْتَ مَلِكٌ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ مَلِكٌ مَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ لَا مَلِكَ فِيهِمَا غَيْرُكَ

You<sup>azwj</sup> are God<sup>azwj</sup> of the ones in the skies, and God<sup>azwj</sup> of ones in the earth! There is no god in these apart from You<sup>azwj</sup>, and You<sup>azwj</sup> are the King of ones in the skies and King of ones in the earth. There is no king in these apart from You<sup>azwj</sup>!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ الْكَبِيرِ وَ نُورِ وَجْهِكَ الْمُنِيرِ وَ مَلِكِكَ الْقَدِيمِ يَا حَيُّ يَا قَيُّوْمُ يَا حَيُّ يَا قَيُّوْمُ

I ask You<sup>azwj</sup> by Your<sup>azwj</sup> Great Name, and Noor of Your<sup>azwj</sup> Radiant Face, and by Your<sup>azwj</sup> Ancient Kingdom! O Living, O Eternal! O Living, O Eternal! O Living, O Eternal!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ الَّذِي أَشْرَقَ بِهِ كُلُّ شَيْءٍ وَ بِاسْمِكَ الَّذِي أَشْرَقَتْ بِهِ السَّمَاوَاتُ وَ الْأَرْضُ وَ بِاسْمِكَ الَّذِي صَلَحَ بِهِ الْأَوَّلُونَ وَ بِهِ يَصْلُحُ الْآخِرُونَ

I ask You<sup>azwj</sup> by Your<sup>azwj</sup> Name by which all things shine, and by Your<sup>azwj</sup> Name by which the skies and the earth shine, and by Your<sup>azwj</sup> Name by which former ones were rectified with and the latter ones were rectified with!

يَا حَيُّ قَبْلَ كُلِّ حَيٍّ وَ يَا حَيُّ بَعْدَ كُلِّ حَيٍّ وَ يَا حَيُّ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اغْفِرْ لِي ذُنُوبِي وَ اجْعَلْ لِي مِنْ أَمْرِي يُسْرًا وَ فَرَجًا قَرِيبًا وَ تَبْنِي عَلَى دِينِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ عَلَى سُنَّةِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَامُ

O Living before all living beings, and O Living after all living beings, and O Living! There is no god except You<sup>azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>asws</sup> of

Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup>, and Forgive my sins for me, and Make ease for me in my affairs, and a near relief, and Affirm me upon the religion of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup>, and upon Sunnah of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup>, upon him<sup>-sawww</sup> and upon them<sup>-asws</sup> be the greetings!

وَ اجْعَلْ عَمَلِي فِي الْمَرْفُوعِ الْمُتَقَبَّلِ وَ هَبْ لِي كَمَا وَهَبْتَ لِأَوْلِيَانَاكَ وَ أَهْلِ طَاعَتِكَ فَإِنِّي مُؤْمِنٌ بِكَ وَ مُتَوَكِّلٌ عَلَيْكَ مُبِيبٌ إِلَيْكَ مَعَ مَصِيرِي إِلَيْكَ وَ تَجْمَعُ لِي وَ لِأَهْلِي وَ لِوَلَدِي الْخَيْرَ كُلَّهُ وَ تَصْرِفُ عَنِّي وَ عَنُ وُلْدِي وَ أَهْلِي الشَّرَّ كُلَّهُ

And Make my deeds to be among the raised, the Accepted, and Gift to me just as You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Gifted Your<sup>-azwj</sup> friends and people obedient to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, for I am a believer in You<sup>-azwj</sup> and am relying upon You<sup>-azwj</sup>, penitent to You<sup>-azwj</sup> with my destination to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Gather for me and for my family and my children the good, all of it, and Turn away from me, and from my children and my family, the evil, all of it!

أَنْتَ الْحَنَّانُ الْمَنَّانُ بَدِيعَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ تُعْطِي الْخَيْرَ مَنْ تَشَاءُ وَ تَصْرِفُهُ عَمَّنْ تَشَاءُ فَاْمُنُّنْ عَلَيَّ بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Affectionate, the Bestower, Initiator of the skies and the earth! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Give the good to the one You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire to, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Turn it away from the one You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire to, so Confer upon me by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!<sup>13</sup>

وَ مِنَ الدُّعَاءِ عِنْدَ الْإِفْطَارِ مَا وَجَدْنَاهُ فِي كُتُبِ أَصْحَابِنَا عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَا مِنْ عَبْدٍ يَصُومُ فَيَقُولُ عِنْدَ إِفْطَارِهِ- يَا عَظِيمُ يَا عَظِيمُ أَنْتَ إِلَهِي لَا إِلَهَ غَيْرُكَ اغْفِرْ لِي الذَّنْبَ الْعَظِيمَ إِنَّهُ لَا يَغْفِرُ الذَّنْبَ الْعَظِيمَ إِلَّا الْعَظِيمُ- إِلَّا خَرَجَ مِنْ ذُنُوبِهِ كَيَوْمٍ وَلَدَتْهُ أُمُّهُ.

And from the supplication at the Iftaar is what we found in the books of our companions, from the Prophet<sup>-sawww</sup>, he<sup>-sawww</sup> said: ‘There is none from a servant who Fasts so he says at his Iftaar, ‘O Mighty, O Mighty, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my God<sup>-azwj</sup>! There is no god apart for You<sup>-azwj</sup>! Forgive the mighty sins for me, surely no one forgives the mighty sins except the Mighty’, except he will exit from his sins like the day his mother had given him birth’.<sup>14</sup>

وَ أَمَّا الْقِرَاءَةُ عِنْدَ الْإِفْطَارِ فَإِنَّا رَوَيْنَاهَا وَ وَجَدْنَاهَا مَرْوِيَّةً عَنِ مَوْلَانَا زَيْنِ الْعَابِدِينَ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ عِنْدَ فُطُورِهِ وَ عِنْدَ سُحُورِهِ كَانَ فِيمَا بَيْنَهُمَا كَأَلْمَسَّ سَحِطٍ بِدَمِهِ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى.

And as for the recitation at the Iftaar, we are reporting it and we found it reported from our Master Zain Al-Abideen<sup>-asws</sup> having said: ‘One who recites Surah Al Qadr at his Iftaar and at his pre-dawn meal would be, during what is between the two, like the one rolling in his blood in the way of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Exalted’.<sup>15</sup>

<sup>13</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 13

<sup>14</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 14

<sup>15</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 15

[فصل فيما نذكره مما يستحب أن يفطر عليه](#)

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM WHAT IS RECOMMENDED TO BREAK (FAST) UPON

اعلم أننا قد ذكرنا فيما تقدم من هذا الكتاب كيفية الاستظهار في الطعام و الشراب و نريد هاهنا بأن نقول ينبغي أن يكون الطعام و الشراب الذي يفطر عليه مع الطهارة من الحرام و الشبهات قد تنزهت طرق تهيئته لمن يفطر عليه من أن يكون قد اشتغل به من هياء عن عبادة الله جل جلاله و هو أهم منه

*Know that we have previously mentioned in this book the way to be mindful in eating and drinking. Here, we add by saying that the food and drink one breaks their Fast with should be pure from anything forbidden or doubtful. The means of preparing it should also be free from any involvement in distracting the person preparing it from the worship of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, as worship is more important.*

فربما يصير ذلك شبهة في الطعام و الشراب لكونه عمل في وقت كان الله جل جلاله كارها للعمل فيه و معرضا عنه و حسبك في سقم طعام أو شراب أن يكون صاحبه رب الأرباب كارها لتهيئته على تلك الوجوه و الأسباب فما يؤمن المستعمل له أن يكون سقما في القلوب و الأجسام و الألباب.

*It may become a source of doubt in the food and drink if it was prepared during a time when Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, was Displeased with the work being done and turned away from it. It is sufficient as a flaw in the food or drink that the Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of all the lords is Displeased with the manner and causes of its preparation. What guarantees are there for the one consuming it that it will not cause sickness in the heart, body, or mind?*

أقول و أما تعيين ما يفطر عليه من طريق الأخبار فقد روينا عدة أسانيد.

*I say, 'As for specifying what one should break their Fast with according to the narrations, we have transmitted it through multiple chains of transmission.*

فَمَنْ ذَلِكَ مَا رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى الْقُتَيْبَةِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ فَضَالِ التَّمِيمِيِّ الْكُوفِيِّ مِنْ كِتَابِ الصِّيَامِ بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى جَابِرٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص يُفْطِرُ عَلَى الْأَسْوَدَيْنِ

From that is what we are reporting with our chains to the jurist Ali Bin Al-Hassan Bin Fazzal Al-Tameemy Al-Kufi, from 'Kitab Al-Siyam', by his chain to Jabir, from Abu Ja'far<sup>-asws</sup> having said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>-saww</sup> used to break Fast upon 'Al-Aswadeyn' (the two blacks)!'

قُلْتُ رَجَمَكَ اللَّهُ وَ مَا الْأَسْوَدَيْنِ - [الْأَسْوَدَانِ]

I said, 'May Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy you<sup>-asws</sup>, and what are the two blacks?'

قَالَ التَّمَرُ وَ الْمَاءُ وَ الرُّطْبُ وَ الْمَاءُ.

He<sup>-asws</sup> said: ‘The ripe dates and water, and the fresh dates and water’<sup>16</sup>.

وَرَأَيْتُ فِي حَدِيثٍ مِنْ غَيْرِ كِتَابِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ أَفْطَرَ عَلَى تَمْرٍ حَلَالٍ زَيْدٌ فِي صَلَاتِهِ أَرْبَعِمِائَةَ صَلَاةٍ.

And I saw in a Hadeeth from another book of Ali Bin Al-Hassan Bin Fazal, from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>, he<sup>-saww</sup> said: ‘One who breaks Fast upon the Permissible dates, will have an increase in his Salat of forty Salat(s)’<sup>17</sup>

وَمِنْ ذَلِكَ مَا رَوَيْنَاهُ أَيْضاً بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ مِنْ كِتَابِ الصِّيَامِ بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى غِيَاثِ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنِ أَبِيهِ أَنَّ عَلِيّاً ع كَانَ يَسْتَحِبُّ أَنْ يُفْطَرَ عَلَى اللَّبَنِ.

And from that is what we are reporting as well by our chain to Ali Bin Al-Hassan Bin Fazal, from ‘Kitab Al-Siyam’, by his chain to Giyas Bin Ibrahim, from Abu Abdullah<sup>-asws</sup>, from his<sup>-asws</sup> father<sup>-asws</sup>: ‘Ali<sup>-asws</sup> had recommended that one should break Fast upon the milk’<sup>18</sup>.

وَمِنْ ذَلِكَ مَا رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ بْنِ بَابُوَيْهِ بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى الصَّادِقِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: الْإِفْطَارُ عَلَى الْمَاءِ يُغْسِلُ ذُنُوبَ الْقُلُوبِ.

And from that is what we are reporting by our chain to Abu Ja’far Bin Babuwayh by his chain to Al-Sadiq<sup>-asws</sup>, he<sup>-asws</sup> said: ‘The Iftaar upon the water washed sins of the hearts’<sup>19</sup>.

أقول: و لعل هذه المقاصد من الأبرار في الإفطار كانت لحال يخصهم أو لامتنال أمر يتعلق بهم من التطلع على الأسرار و كلما كان الذي يفطر الإنسان عليه أبعد من الشبهات و أقرب إلى المراقبات كان أفضل أن يفطر به و يجعله مطية ينهض بها في الطاعات و كسوة لجسده يقف بها بين يدي سيده.

*I say, ‘Perhaps these intentions of the righteous in breaking their Fast were due to a specific condition that applied to them or for fulfilling a command related to their insight into spiritual secrets. The further the food one breaks their fast with is from doubtful matters and the closer it is to spiritual mindfulness, the better it is to break the fast with. This allows it to become a means of supporting oneself in acts of worship and a covering for the body with which one stands before their Master’.*

<sup>16</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 16

<sup>17</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 17

<sup>18</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 18

<sup>19</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 19

[فصل فيما نذكره من دعاء أنشأناه نذكره عند تناول الطعام](#)

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM A SUPPLICATION WE COMPOSED AT TAKING THE FOOD

نرجو به تطهيره من الشبهات و الحرام هذا الدعاء

*We hope by it you will purify it from the suspicions and the Prohibitions. This is the supplication: -*

اللهم إني أسألك بالرحمة التي سبقت غضبك و بالرحمة التي ذكرتني بها و لم أك شيئا مذكورا و بالرحمة التي أنشأتني و ربيتني صغيرا و كبيرا و بالرحمة التي نقلتني بها من ظهور الآباء إلى بطون الأمهات من لدن آدم ع إلى آخر الغايات

*'O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>, I ask You-<sup>azwj</sup> by the Mercy that precedes Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Wrath, by the Mercy through which You-<sup>azwj</sup> Reminded me when I was nothing worthy of mention, by the Mercy with which You-<sup>azwj</sup> Created me and nurtured me both young and old, by the Mercy through which You-<sup>azwj</sup> Transferred me from the loins of fathers to the wombs of mothers, from Adam-<sup>as</sup> until the final destinies!*

*And You-<sup>azwj</sup> Provided sustenance, clothing, and necessities for the fathers and mothers, and Protected them from the calamities and disasters that befell the perished nations. I also ask You-<sup>azwj</sup> by the Mercy with which You-<sup>azwj</sup> Honoured me by making me obedient to You-<sup>azwj</sup> and Drawing me closer to You-<sup>azwj</sup>, by the Mercy with which You-<sup>azwj</sup> Made me from the Progeny-<sup>asws</sup> of the most honoured of Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Prophets-<sup>saww</sup> to You-<sup>azwj</sup>!*

و أقممت للآباء و الأمهات بالأقوات و الكسوات و المهمات و وقتهم مما جرى على الأمم المهلكة من النكبات و الآفات و بالرحمة التي شرفنتني بها بطاعتك و التقرب إليك و بالرحمة التي جعلتني بها من ذرية أعز الأنبياء عليك و بالرحمة التي حملتني بها عند سوء أدبي بين يديك و بالمراحم و المكارم التي أنت أعلم بتفصيلها و قبولها و تكميلها و بما أنت أهله أن تصلي على محمد و آل محمد و أن تطهرنا من الذنوب و العيوب بالعافية منها و العفو عنها حتى نصلح للتشريف بمجالستك و الجلوس على مائدة ضيافتك

*By the Mercy with which You-<sup>azwj</sup> Showed patience with me despite my ill manners in Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Presence, and by the Mercies and Favours that You-<sup>azwj</sup> Know best in their details, acceptance, and completion, and by Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Worthiness, that You-<sup>azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-<sup>saww</sup> and the Progeny-<sup>asws</sup> of Muhammad-<sup>azwj</sup>, and that You-<sup>azwj</sup> Purify us from sins and faults by granting us health from them and Pardon for them, so that we may be suitable for the honour of sitting with You-<sup>azwj</sup> and taking a seat at the table of Your-<sup>azwj</sup> hospitality.*

و أن تطهر طعامنا هذا و شرابنا و كل ما نتقلب فيه من فوائد رحمتك من الأذناس و الأرجاس و حقوق الناس و من الحرامات و الشبهات و أن تصانع عنه أصحابه من الأحياء و الأموات و تجعله طاهرا مطهرا و شفاء لأدياننا و دواء لأبداننا و طهارة لسرائرنا و ظواهرنا و نورا لأرواحنا و مقويا لنا على خدمتك باعثة لنا على مراقبتك و اجعلنا

*And purify this food and drink of ours and all that we partake in from the bounties of Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Mercy from filth, impurity, people's rights, and from the Forbidden and doubtful, and protect its owners, both the living and the dead, and make it pure, cleansed, a cure for our religions,*

*a remedy for our bodies, a purification for our inner and outer selves, a light for our souls, and a strength for us to serve You<sup>-azwj</sup>, inspiring us to remain mindful of You<sup>-azwj</sup>.*

بعد ذلك ممن أغنيته بعلمك عن المقال و بكرمك عن السؤال برحمتك يا أرحم الراحمين.

*After that, make us among those whom You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Enriched with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Knowledge from the need to speak, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Generosity from the need to ask, by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!*

[فصل فيما نذكره من القصد بالإفطار](#)

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM THE AIMING FOR THE IFTAAR

اعلم أن الإفطار عمل يقوم به ديوان العبادات و مطلب يظفر بالسعادات فلا بد له من قصد يليق بتلك المرادات

*Know that breaking the Fast is an act performed by the registry of acts of worship and a pursuit that attains happiness, so it must be done with an intention that aligns with those goals.*

و من أهم ما قصد الصائم بإفطاره و ختم به تلك العبادة مع العالم بأسراره امتثال أمر الله جل جلاله بحفظ حياته على باب طاعة مالك مباره و مساره

*One of the most important intentions of the Fasting person when breaking their Fast and completing that act of worship, while being aware of its secrets, is to fulfil the Command of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, by preserving their life in the service of obedience to the Master of all affairs and joy.*

و إذا لم يقصد بذلك حفظها على باب الطاعة فكأنه قد ضيع الطعام و أتلفه و أتلفها و عرضها للإضاعة و خسر في البضاعة و تصير الطاعات الصادرة عنه عن قوة سقيمة التيات كإنسان يركب دابة في الحج أو الزيارات بغير إذن صاحبها أو بمخالفة في مسالكها و مذاهبها أو فيها شيء من الشبهات

*If the intention is not to preserve life for the sake of obedience, it is as if they have wasted the food, destroyed it, and exposed their life to loss, thus failing in their investment. The acts of worship that proceed from a weakened intention are like a person riding an animal to Hajj or other visits without the owner's permission, or by violating the paths and manners of travel, or if there is some doubt involved.*

و أي كلفة أو مشقة فيما ذكرناه من صلاح النية و معاملة الجلالة الإلهية حتى يهرب من تلك المراتب و المناصب و الشرف و المواهب إلى معاملة الشهوة البهيمية و الطبع الخائب الذاهب لو لا رضاه لنفسه بذل المصائب و الشماتة بما حصل فيه من النوائب.

*What difficulty or hardship is there in having a righteous intention and dealing with the divine majesty, that one would flee from those lofty ranks and positions of honour and gifts to instead engage in the pursuits of animalistic desire and base instincts, failing in both and succumbing to calamities, except for someone who is content to bring misfortune upon themselves and takes pleasure in the disasters that befall them?*

فصل فيما نذكره مما يقوله الصائم عند الإفطار بمقتضى الأخبار

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM WHAT THE FASTING ONE SHOULD SAY AT THE IFTAAR BASED UPON THE AHADETH

رَوَى مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي كِتَابِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ تَعَمُّدَهُ اللَّهُ بِالرِّضْوَانِ بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى مَوْلَانَا مُوسَى بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ ع عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ جَدِّهِ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ ع أَنَّ لِكُلِّ صَائِمٍ عِنْدَ فُطُورِهِ دَعْوَةً مُسْتَجَابَةٌ فَإِذَا كَانَ أَوَّلَ لُحْمَةٍ فُكِّلَ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ -اللَّهُمَّ يَا وَاسِعَ الْمَغْفِرَةِ اغْفِرْ لِي .

It is reported by Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra in the book ‘Amal Shahr Ramzan’, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Sheathe him with the Pleasure, by his chain to our Master Musa<sup>-asws</sup> Bin Ja’far<sup>-asws</sup>, from his<sup>-asws</sup> father<sup>-asws</sup>, from his<sup>-asws</sup> grandfather<sup>-asws</sup>, from Al-Hassan<sup>-asws</sup> Bin Ali<sup>-asws</sup>: ‘For every Fasting one at his Iftaar there are Answered supplication. When it would be the first morsel, say, ‘In the Name of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Capacious of the Forgiveness! Forgive for me!’<sup>20</sup>

و فِي رِوَايَةٍ أُخْرَى بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ يَا وَاسِعَ الْمَغْفِرَةِ اغْفِرْ لِي فَإِنَّهُ مَنْ قَالَهَا عِنْدَ إِفْطَارِهِ غُفِرَ لَهُ .

And in another report – ‘In the Name of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Beneficent, the Merciful! O Capacious of the Forgiveness, Forgive for me!’, for the one who says it at his Iftaar, (sins) would be Forgiven for him’<sup>.21</sup>

فصل فيما نذكره عن النبي ص من فضل دعاء عند أكل الطعام

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING ABOUT THE PROPHET<sup>-saww</sup> THE MERITS OF THE SUPPLICATION AT EATING THE FOOD

رَأَيْتُ ذَلِكَ فِي حَدِيثِهِ عَلَيْهِ أَفْضَلُ السَّلَامِ أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ أَكَلَ طَعَامًا ثُمَّ قَالَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَطْعَمَنِي هَذَا مِنْ رِزْقِهِ مِنْ غَيْرِ حَوْلٍ مِنِّي وَ قُوَّةٍ غُفِرَ لَهُ مَا تَقَدَّمَ مِنْ ذَنْبِهِ .

I saw that in his<sup>-asws</sup> Hadeeth, may the most superior of the greetings be upon him<sup>-asws</sup>, he<sup>-asws</sup> said: ‘One who eats food, then says, ‘The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Fed me this from His<sup>-azwj</sup> sustenance from without any might and strength from me’, it will be Forgive for him whatever sins he had sent ahead’<sup>.22</sup>

<sup>20</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 20

<sup>21</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 21

<sup>22</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 22

[فصل فيما نذكره من صفة حمد النبي ص عند أكل الطعام و هو قدوة لأهل الإسلام](#)

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING DESCRIPTION OF THE PRAISE BY THE PROPHET<sup>-saww</sup> AT EATING THE FOOD, AND HE<sup>-saww</sup> IS A ROLE MODEL FOR THE PEOPLE OF AL ISLAM

رَأَيْتُ فِي الْجُزْءِ الثَّانِي مِنْ تَارِيخِ نَيْشَابُورَ فِي تَرْجَمَةِ حَسَنِ بْنِ بَشِيرٍ بِإِسْنَادِهِ قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَبْنِي كُلَّ لُقْمَتَيْنِ.

I saw in the second volume of ‘Tareekh Neyshapour’ in a translation of Hassan Bin Bashir by his chain. He said, ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>-saww</sup> to praise Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> between every two morsels’.<sup>23</sup>

أقول: أنا أيها المسلم المصدق بالقرآن المتمثل لأمر الله جل جلاله إياك أن تخالف قوله تعالى في رسوله فَاتَّبِعُوهُ وَ اتَّبِعُوا النُّورَ الَّذِي أُنزِلَ مَعَهُ وَ اسلك سبيل هذه الآداب فإنها مطايا و عطايا يفتح لها أنوار سعادة الدنيا و يوم الحساب.

*I say, ‘O you Muslim, the ratifier of the Quran, the abider by the Command of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty, beware of opposing Words of the Exalted regarding His<sup>-azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>-saww</sup>, so follow him<sup>-saww</sup>, and follow the Light which descends with him, [7:157], and act in the way of these etiquettes, for these are belongings and awards opening for it the lights of happiness in the world and the Day of Reckoning’.*

[فصل فيما نذكره من الدعاء الذي يقتضيه لفظه أنه بعد الإفطار مما رويناه عن الأطهار](#)

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING THE SUPPLICATION WHICH ITS WORDING REQUIRES THAT IT IS AFTER THE IFTAAR WITH WHAT WE ARE REPORTING ABOUT THE IFTAAR

فَمِنْ ذَلِكَ مَا رَوَيْنَاهُ بَعْدَهُ أَسَانِيدَ إِلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ جَعْفَرَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ آبَائِهِ ع أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ إِذَا أَفْطَرَ قَالَ اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ صُمْنَا وَ عَلَى رِزْقِكَ أَفْطَرْنَا فَتَقَبَّلْهُ مِنَّا ذَهَبَ الظَّمَا وَ ابْتَلَّتِ العُرْوَى وَ بَقِيَ الأَجْرُ.

From that is what we are reporting by a number of chains to Abu Abdullah Ja’far<sup>-asws</sup> Bin Muhammad<sup>-asws</sup>, from his<sup>-asws</sup> forefathers<sup>-asws</sup>: ‘Whenever Rasool-Allah<sup>-saww</sup> broke Fast, said: ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! We Fasted for You<sup>-azwj</sup> and we break upon Your<sup>-azwj</sup> sustenance, so Accept it from us! The thirst is gone, and the veins are moistened, and the Recompense remains’.<sup>24</sup>

وَ رَوَى السَّيِّدُ يَحْيَى بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ هَارُونَ الْحُسَيْنِيُّ فِي كِتَابِ أَمَالِيهِ بِإِسْنَادِهِ قَالَ: كَانَ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ إِذَا أَكَلَ بَعْضَ اللُّقْمَةِ قَالَ اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ الْحَمْدُ أَطْعَمْتَ وَ سَقَيْتَ وَ أَرَوَيْتَ فَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ غَيْرَ مَكْفُورٍ وَ لَا مُؤَدَّعٍ وَ لَا مُسْتَعْنَى عَنْكَ.

And it is reported by the Seyyid Yahya Bin Al-Husayn Bin Haroun Al-Husayni in the book ‘Amaali’, by his chain, said, ‘Whenever the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> ate one of the morsels, he<sup>-saww</sup> said:

<sup>23</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 23

<sup>24</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 24

‘O Allah-azwj! For You-azwj is the Praise! You-azwj have Fed, and Quenched, and Saturated! For You-azwj is the Praise neither denied, nor forsaken, nor independent of You-azwj!’<sup>25</sup>

وَمِنْ ذَلِكَ مَا يُرْوَى عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: كَانَ عَلِيٌّ صَلَوَاتُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ إِذَا أَفْطَرَ جَثَى عَلَى رُكْبَتَيْهِ حَتَّى يُوَضَعَ الْحِوَانُ وَيَقُولُ اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ صُغْمًا وَعَلَى رِزْقِكَ أَفْطَرْنَا فَتَقَبَّلْهُ مِنَّا إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ.

And from that is what is reported from Abu Ja’far-asws having said: ‘Whenever Ali-asws, may the Salawaat of Allah-azwj be upon him-asws, broke Fast, he-asws knelt upon his-asws knees until the meal was placed, and he-asws said:

اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ صُغْمًا وَعَلَى رِزْقِكَ أَفْطَرْنَا فَتَقَبَّلْهُ مِنَّا إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

‘O Allah-azwj! For You-azwj we have Fasted, and upon Your-azwj sustenance we are breaking, so Accept it from us, surely, You-azwj are the All-Hearing, the All-Knowing!’<sup>26</sup>

وَمِنْ ذَلِكَ مَا رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى هَارُونَ بْنِ مُوسَى التَّلُكُكَبَرِيِّ بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى أَبِي بَصِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: كُلَّمَا صُغِمْتُ يَوْمًا مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ فُغِّلَ عِنْدَ الْإِفْطَارِ - الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَعَانَنَا فَصُمْنَا وَرَزَقَنَا فَأَفْطَرْنَا

And from that is what we are reporting by our chain to Haroun Bin Musa Al-Tal’ukbari, by his chain to Abu Baseer, from Abu Abdullah-asws having said: ‘Every time you fast a day from a month of Ramazan, so say at the Iftaar, ‘The Praise is for Allah-azwj Who Assisted us so we Fasted, and Provided us so we broke!

اللَّهُمَّ تَقَبَّلْهُ مِنَّا وَاعِنَّا عَلَيْهِ وَسَلِّمْنَا فِيهِ وَتَسَلَّمْهُ مِنَّا فِي يَسْرِ مِنْكَ وَعَافِيَةِ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي قَضَى عَنِّي يَوْمًا مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ.

O Allah-azwj! Accept it from us, and Assist us upon it, and Keep us safe in it and Accept it from us in ease from You-azwj and well-being! The Praise is for Allah-azwj Who Fulfilled on my behalf a day from a month of Ramazan’.<sup>27</sup>

وَمِنْ ذَلِكَ مَا يُرْوَى عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ الْكَاطِمِ ع عَنْ آبَائِهِ ع قَالَ: إِذَا أَمْسَيْتَ صَائِمًا فُغِّلَ عِنْدَ الْإِفْطَارِكِ - اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ صُغْمٌ وَعَلَى رِزْقِكَ أَفْطَرْتُ وَعَلَيْكَ تَوَكَّلْتُ يُكْتَبُ لَكَ أَجْرٌ مِنْ صَامٍ ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمَ.

And from that is what is reported from Musa-asws Bin Ja’far Al-Kazim-asws, from his-asws forefathers-asws having said: ‘When you come to an evening Fasting, say at your Iftaar, ‘O Allah-azwj! For You-azwj I have Fasted, and upon Your-azwj sustenance I have broken, and upon You-azwj I have relied!’ – He-azwj will Write the Recompense of the one who Fasts that day’.<sup>28</sup>

وَمِنْ ذَلِكَ مَا يُدْعَى بِهِ عِنْدَ الْفَرَاغِ مِنْ أَكْلِ كُلِّ الطَّعَامِ وَهُوَ بِمَا رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى الطَّرِيسِيِّ رَهْ عَمَّنْ يَرُوهُ عَنِ الْأَيْمَةِ ع فَقَالَ: وَتَقُولُ عِنْدَ الْفَرَاغِ مِنَ الطَّعَامِ - الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَطْعَمَنِي فَأَشْبَعَنِي وَسَقَانِي فَأَرَوَانِي وَصَانِي وَحَمَانِي الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي عَزَّنِي بِالْبَرَكَةِ وَالْبَيْمَنُ بِمَا أَصَبْتُهُ وَتَرَكْتُهُ مِنْهُ

<sup>25</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 25

<sup>26</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 26

<sup>27</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 27

<sup>28</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 28

And from that is what is to be supplicated with at being free from eating every food, and it is from what we are reporting by our chain to Al-Tabarsee, from the one who reported it from the Imams<sup>-asws</sup>, he<sup>-asws</sup> said: 'And he should say at being free from the meal, 'The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Feed me so Satiated me, and Quenched me so Saturated me, and Protected me and Sheltered me! The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Introduced me to the Blessings and the Conferment with what I have attained and neglected from it!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْهُ هَنِيئاً مَرِيئاً لَا وَيئاً وَلَا دَوِيئاً وَلَا أَيْبِيَّ بَعْدَهُ سَوِيئاً قَائِماً بِشُكْرِكَ مُحَافِظاً عَلَى طَاعَتِكَ وَ ارْزُقْني رِزْقاً دَاراً وَ اعِشْني عَيْشاً قَاراً وَ اجْعَلْني بَاراً وَ اجْعَلْ مَا يَتَلَقَّانِي فِي الْمَعَادِ مُبْهِجاً سَاراً بِرَحْمَتِكَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make it pleasant and nourishing, not harmful or distressing. Keep me sound and upright after it, grateful for Your<sup>-azwj</sup> bounties, steadfast in maintaining obedience to You<sup>-azwj</sup>! Grant me abundant provision, let me live a stable and secure life, Make me righteous, and Make what I encounter in the Hereafter to be joyful and delightful by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy!"<sup>29</sup>

فصل فيما نذكره من زيادة ما نختار من دعوات الليلة الثانية من شهر الصيام

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING ADDITIONAL TO WHAT WE HAVE CHOSEN FROM SUPPLICATIONS OF THE SECOND NIGHT OF A MONTH OF RAMAZAN

وَ فِيهِ عِدَّةُ رَوَايَاتٍ مِنْهَا مِنْ كِتَابِ ابْنِ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ مِنَ اللَّيْلِ الثَّانِيَةِ مِنْهُ اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ الرَّبُّ وَ أَنَا الْعَبْدُ فَصَبِّتْ عَلَيَّ نَفْسِكَ الرَّحْمَةَ وَ دَلِّتْنِي وَ أَنْتَ الصَّادِقُ الْبَارُّ يَدَاكَ مَبْسُوطَتَانِ تُنْفِقُ كَيْفَ تَشَاءُ لَا يُلْحِقُكَ سَائِلٌ وَ لَا يَنْقُصُكَ نَائِلٌ وَ لَا يَزِيدُكَ كَثْرَةُ السُّؤَالِ إِلَّا عَطَاءً وَ جُوداً

And in it are a number of reports from it from the book of Ibn Abu Qurra regarding acts of worship of third night of a month of Ramazan. From it is: - 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> and I am the servant. You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Decreed upon Yourself<sup>-azwj</sup> to the Mercy and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Guiding me, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Truthful, the Righteous! Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Hands are Extended to Spend whatever You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire! Neither does a beggar overwhelm You<sup>-azwj</sup>, nor does a task reduce You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and frequency of the request does not increase You<sup>-azwj</sup> except in Giving and Generosity!

أَسْأَلُكَ قَلْباً وَجَلّاً مِنْ مَخَافَتِكَ أَذْرِكَ بِهِ جَنَّةَ رِضْوَانِكَ وَ أَمْضِي بِهِ فِي سَبِيلِ مَنْ أَحْبَبْتَ وَ أَرْضَاكَ عَمَلَهُ وَ أَرْضِيئَهُ فِي ثَوَابِكَ حَتَّى تُبَلِّغَنِي بِذَلِكَ نِعْمَةَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ بِكَ وَ أَمَانَ الْخَائِفِينَ مِنْكَ

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> for a heart that palpitates from fearing You<sup>-azwj</sup> by which I can realise the Garden of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Pleasure, and I can go with it in a way of the one You<sup>-azwj</sup> Love and are Pleased with His<sup>-azwj</sup> deeds and You<sup>-azwj</sup> will Please him regarding Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Rewards until by that You<sup>-azwj</sup> Make me reach the Momineen trusting You<sup>-azwj</sup> and security from You<sup>-azwj</sup> for the fearful!

اللَّهُمَّ وَ مَا أَعْطَيْتَنِي مِنْ عَطَاءٍ فَاجْعَلْهُ شُغْلاً فِيمَا تُحِبُّ وَ مَا زَوَيْتَ عَنِّي فَاجْعَلْهُ فَرَاغاً لِي فِيمَا تُحِبُّ

<sup>29</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 29

O Allah-azwj, and whatever awards You-azwj have Given me, Make it pre-occupation regarding what You-azwj Love, and whatever You-azwj have Impeded from me, Make is a free-time for me regarding what You-azwj Love!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّكَ قَصَمْتَ الْجَبَابِرَةَ بِجَبْرَتِكَ وَ بَسَطْتَ كَنَفَكَ عَلَى الْخَلَائِقِ وَأَقْسَمْتَ أَنَّكَ حَيٌّ قَبِيومٌ وَكَذَلِكَ أَنْتَ تَنْقَطِعُ جِبِلُّ الْمُبْطِلِينَ وَ مَكْرَهُمْ دُونَكَ

O Allah-azwj! You-azwj have Broken the tyrants with Your-azwj Force, and have Extended Your-azwj Canopy upon the creatures, and I vow that You-azwj are Alive, Eternal, and like that You-azwj Cut off the rope of the invalidators and their plots apart from You-azwj!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ ارْزُقْنِي مَوْلَاةً مِنْ وَالِيَةٍ وَ مُعَاذَاةً مِنْ عَادِيَةٍ وَ حُبًّا لِمَنْ أَحْبَبْتَ وَ بُغْضًا لِمَنْ أَبْغَضْتَ حَتَّى لَا أُوَالِيَ لَكَ عَدُوًّا وَ لَا أَعَادِيَ لَكَ وَ لِيَا

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, and Provide me friendship of the ones You-azwj Befriended, and enmity of the ones You-azwj are Inimical to, and love of the ones You-azwj Love and hatred of the ones You-azwj Hate until I neither befriend an enemy of Yours-azwj nor inimical to a friend of Yours-azwj!

أَشْكُو إِلَيْكَ يَا رَبِّ خَطِيئَةً أَغَشَّتْ بَصْرِي وَ أَظْلَمَتْ عَلَى قَلْبِي وَ فِي طَرِيقِ الْخَاطِئِينَ صَرَعْتَنِي فَهَدِهِ يَدِي رَهِيئَةً فِي وَتَاقِكَ بِمَا جَنَيْتُ عَلَى نَفْسِي وَ هَذِهِ رِجْلِي مُوثَقَةٌ فِي جِبَالِكَ

I complain to You-azwj, O Lord-azwj, or wrongdoings having blinded my sight and shaded upon my heart and knocked me down in the road of the wrongdoers! This is my hand pledge in Your-azwj ropes with what I have offended upon myself, and this is my leg bound in Your-azwj ropes!

بِأَكْتِسَابِي فَلَوْ كَانَ هَرَبِي إِلَى جَبَلٍ يُلْجئُنِي أَوْ مَفَاذَةٍ تُؤَارِبُنِي أَوْ بَحْرٍ يُنْجِينِي لَكُنْتُ الْعَائِدَ بِكَ مِنْ دُنُوْبِي أَسْتَعِيذُكَ عِيَاذَةَ مَهْمُومٍ كَثِيْبٍ حَزِيْنٍ يَرْتَقُبُ نَارَ السَّمُومِ

Due to what I have earned, even if there was fleeing to a mountain to shelter me, or a wilderness to hide me, or an ocean to save me, I would still be taking refuge with You-azwj from my sins! I seek Your-azwj Refuge of a worried, bleak, grieving one watching out for toxic Fire!

اللَّهُمَّ يَا مُجَلِّي عِظَامِ الْأُمُورِ جَلِّ عَنِّي هَمَّةَ الْهَمُومِ وَ أَجْزِنِي مِنْ نَارٍ تَقْصِمُ عِظَامِي وَ تُحْرِقُ أَحْشَائِي وَ تَفْرِقُ قُوَايَ

O Allah-azwj! O Remover of the grievous matters, Remove from me the concern of worries, and Shelter me from the Fire crushing my bones, and incinerates my intestines, and scatters my strength!

اللَّهُمَّ ارْزُقْنِي صَبْرَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اجْعَلْنِي أَنْتَظِرُ أَمْرَهُمْ وَ اجْعَلْنِي مِنْ أَنْصَارِهِمْ وَ أَعْوَانِهِمْ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ

O Allah-azwj! Grace me patience of Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and Make me await their-asws orders, and Make me from their-asws helpers, and their-asws supporters in the world and the Hereafter!

اللَّهُمَّ أَحِبِّي مَحَبَّتَهُمْ وَأَمْتِي مِيتَتَهُمْ اللَّهُمَّ أَعْطِنِي سُؤْلَهُمْ فِي وَلِيَّتِهِمْ وَعَدُوِّهِمْ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Cause me to live their<sup>-asws</sup> lives and Cause me to die their<sup>-asws</sup> deaths! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Grant me their<sup>-asws</sup> request regarding their<sup>-asws</sup> friends and their<sup>-asws</sup> enemies!

اللَّهُمَّ رَبَّ السَّبْعِ الْمَثَانِي وَالْقُرْآنِ الْعَظِيمِ وَ رَبَّ جَبْرَائِيلَ وَ مِيكَائِيلَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُقَبَّلَ صَوْمِي وَ صَلَاتِي وَ تَسْأَلَ حَاجَتَكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the seven doubles (Al-Masaany), and the Magnificent Quran, and Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the Jibraeel<sup>-as</sup> and Mikaeel<sup>-as</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Accept my Fasts and my Salat(s)! – and ask your needs!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ الْعَظِيمِ مِنْ كُلِّ ذَنْبٍ يَحْسِبُ رِزْقِي أَوْ يَحْجُبُ مَسْأَلَتِي أَوْ يُبْطِلُ صَوْمِي أَوْ يَصُدُّ بِوَجْهِكَ الْكَرِيمِ عَنِّي

‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, I seek Refuge with You<sup>-azwj</sup> in this mighty month, from every sin withholding my sustenance, or bars my request, or invalidates my voice, or blocks Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Honourable Face from me!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اغْفِرْ لِي مَا لَا يَضُرُّكَ وَ أَعْطِنِي مَا لَا يَنْفُضُكَ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ فَإِنِّي مُفْتَقِرٌ إِلَى رَحْمَتِكَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Forgive for me what does not harm You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Grant me what does not reduce You<sup>-azwj</sup> in this night, for I am needy to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy!’<sup>30</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ مَرْوِيِّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص يَا إِلَهَ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَ الْآخِرِينَ وَ إِلَهَ مَنْ بَقِيَ وَ إِلَهَ مَنْ مَضَى رَبَّ السَّمَاوَاتِ السَّبْعِ وَ مَنْ فِيهِنَّ فَالِقَ الْإِصْبَاحِ وَ جَاعِلَ اللَّيْلِ سَكَنًا وَ الشَّمْسِ وَ الْقَمَرَ حُسْبَانًا

Another supplication reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>: ‘O God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the former ones and the latter ones, and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the ones remaining and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the ones passed! Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the seven skies and the ones within these, Splitter of the morning, and Maker of the night as calm, and the sun and the moon for calculations!

لَكَ الْحَمْدُ وَ لَكَ الشُّكْرُ وَ لَكَ الْمَمْدُ وَ لَكَ الطَّوْلُ وَ أَنْتَ الْوَاحِدُ الْأَحَدُ الصَّمَدُ

For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise, and for You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the thanks, and for You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Conferring, and for You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Leniency, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the One, the First, the Non-Hollow!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِجَلَالِكَ سَيِّدِي وَ جَمَالِكَ مَوْلَايَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تَغْفِرَ لِي وَ تَرْحَمَنِي وَ تَتَجَاوَزَ عَنِّي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ.

<sup>30</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 30

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Majestic, my Chief, and my Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Beauty my Master, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Forgive for me, and Mercy me, and Overlook from me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiver, the Merciful!"<sup>31</sup>

---

<sup>31</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 31

فصل فيما نذكره من الأدعية لكل يوم غير متكررة

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT WE ARE MENTIONING FROM SUPPLICATION FOR EVERY DAY WITHOUT REPETITION

فَمِنْ ذَلِكَ دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ الثَّانِي مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ اللَّهُمَّ إِلَيْكَ غَدَوْتُ بِحَاجَتِي وَ بِكَ أَنْزَلْتَ الْيَوْمَ فَقْرِي وَ مَسْكِنَتِي فَإِنِّي لِمَغْفِرَتِكَ وَ رَحْمَتِكَ أَرْجِي مِنِّي لِعَمَلِي وَ مَغْفِرَتِكَ وَ رَحْمَتِكَ أَوْسَعُ لِي مِنْ دُنُوبِي كُلِّهَا

From that is a supplication for the second day of a month of Ramazan – ‘O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>! To You-<sup>azwj</sup> I have come with my needs, and with You-<sup>azwj</sup> have descended with You-<sup>azwj</sup> today my poverty and my neediness! I am more hopeful for Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Forgiveness and Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Mercy than I am for my own deeds, while Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Forgiveness and Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Mercy is more capacious for me than all of my sins!

اللَّهُمَّ فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تَوَلَّ قَضَاءَ كُلِّ حَاجَةٍ لِي بِقُدْرَتِكَ عَلَيَّهَا وَ تَيْسِيرِهَا عَلَيْكَ وَ فَقْرِي إِلَيْكَ فَإِنِّي لَمْ أَصِبْ خَيْرًا قَطُّ إِلَّا مِنْكَ وَ لَمْ يَصْرِفْ عَنِّي سُوءٌ قَطُّ عَنِّيكَ وَ لَا أَرْجُو لِأَمْرِ آخِرَتِي وَ دُنْيَايَ سِوَاكَ يَوْمَ يُفْرَدُنِي النَّاسُ فِي حُفْرَتِي وَ أَفْضِي إِلَيْكَ يَا كَرِيمُ

O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-<sup>saww</sup> and Progeny-<sup>asws</sup> of Muhammad-<sup>saww</sup>, and Take charge to Fulfil every need of mine by Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Power upon it, and it is ease upon You-<sup>azwj</sup>, and my need is to You-<sup>azwj</sup>, for I have not attained any good at all except from You-<sup>azwj</sup>, and no evil has been Turned away from me by anyone at all apart from You-<sup>azwj</sup>, nor do I hope for matters of my Hereafter and my world besides to You-<sup>azwj</sup> for the day You-<sup>azwj</sup> will Individualise me from the people in my grave and I turn to You-<sup>azwj</sup>, O Benevolent!

اللَّهُمَّ مِنْ هَيَأَ وَ تَعَبًا وَ أَعْدًا وَ اسْتَعَدَّ لِيوفَادَةٍ إِلَى مَخْلُوقٍ رَجَاءَ رَفْدِهِ وَ طَلَبَ نَائِلِهِ وَ جَائِزَتِهِ فَإِلَيْكَ يَا رَبِّ هَيِّبْتِي وَ تَعَبَيْتِي وَ اسْتَعْدَدْتِي رَجَاءَ رَفْدِكَ وَ طَلَبَ نَائِلِكَ وَ جَائِزَتِكَ

O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>! Whoever prepares, equips, readies, and prepares themselves for a visit to a created being, hoping for their favour, seeking their gifts and rewards, then to You-<sup>azwj</sup>, but O Lord-<sup>azwj</sup>, You-<sup>azwj</sup> are my preparation, my equipping, and my readiness, hoping for Your Favour, seeking Your-<sup>azwj</sup> gifts and rewards.

فَلَا تُخَيِّبْ دُعَائِي يَا مَنْ لَا يَجِيبُ عَلَيْهِ السَّائِلُ وَ لَا يَنْقُضُهُ نَائِلٌ فَإِنِّي لَمْ آتِكَ نِقَّةً بِعَمَلٍ صَالِحٍ عَمِلْتُهُ وَ لَا لِيُوفَادَةٍ إِلَى مَخْلُوقٍ رَجَوْتُهُ أَتَيْتُكَ مُقِرًّا بِالْإِسَاءَةِ عَلَى نَفْسِي وَ الظُّلْمِ لَهَا مُعْرِفًا بِأَنْ لَا حُجَّةَ لِي وَ لَا عُذْرَ

So do not disappoint my supplication, O the One-<sup>azwj</sup> no beggar is disappointed to Him-<sup>azwj</sup> nor does a taken reduce Him-<sup>azwj</sup>! I have not come to You-<sup>azwj</sup> trusting with any righteous deed I have worked, nor have I delegated to any created being hoping to him! I have come to You-<sup>azwj</sup> accepting the evil deeds upon myself and the injustices, acknowledging that neither do I have any argument for it nor excuse!

أَتَيْتُكَ أَرْجُو عَظِيمَ عَقُوبِكَ الَّذِي عَلَوْتَ بِهِ عَلَى الْخَاطِئِينَ فَلَمْ يَمْتَنِعْ طَوْلُ عُكُوفِهِمْ عَلَى عَظِيمِ الْجُزْمِ أَنْ عُذَّتْ عَلَيْهِمُ بِالرَّحْمَةِ فَيَا مَنْ رَحْمَتُهُ وَاسِعَةٌ وَ عَقُوبُهُ عَظِيمٌ يَا عَظِيمُ يَا رَبِّ لَيْسَ يَرُدُّ غَضَبَكَ إِلَّا جَلْمُكَ وَ لَا يُنَجِّنِي مِنْ سَخَطِكَ إِلَّا التَّصَرُّعُ إِلَيْكَ

I have come to You<sup>-azwj</sup> hoping for Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mighty Pardon which You<sup>-azwj</sup> Exalted with upon the wrongdoers! Their prolonged persistence upon the mighty crimes did not Prevent You<sup>-azwj</sup> from Repeating with the Mercy upon them! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Whose Mercy is vast, and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Pardon is Mighty! O Mighty, O Mighty, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>! Nothing returns Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Wrath except Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Leniency, and nothing can save me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Wrath except the beseeching to You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

فَهَبْ لِي يَا إِلَهِي فَرَجًا بِالْقُدْرَةِ الَّتِي تُحْيِي بِهَا مَيِّتَ الْبِلَادِ وَ لَا تُهْلِكُنِي عَمَّا حَتَّى تَسْتَجِيبَ لِي دُعَائِي وَ تُعَرِّفَنِي الْإِجَابَةَ وَ أَدْفِنِي طَعْمَ الْعَافِيَةِ إِلَى مُنْتَهَى أَجَلِي وَ لَا تُشْمِتْ بِي عَدُوِّي وَ لَا تُسَلِّطْ عَلَيَّ وَ لَا تُمَكِّنْهُ مِنْ عُنُقِي

Gift to me, O my God<sup>-azwj</sup>, relief through the Power by which You<sup>-azwj</sup> Revive the dead land to life, and do not let me perish in distress until You<sup>-azwj</sup> Answer my supplication and make me recognise the response. Let me taste the sweetness of well-being until the end of my life. Do not allow my enemy to gloat over me, do not empower them over me, and do not give them control over my neck!

إِلَهِي إِنْ وَضَعْتَنِي فَمَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يُرْعِيَنِي وَ إِنْ رَفَعْتَنِي فَمَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يَضْعِيَنِي وَ إِنْ أَهْلَكْتَنِي فَمَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يَغْرِضُ لَكَ فِي عَبْدِكَ أَوْ يَسْأَلُكَ عَنْ أَمْرِهِ وَ قَدْ عَلِمْتُ أَنَّهُ لَيْسَ فِي حُكْمِكَ ظَلَمٌ وَ لَا فِي نِقْمَتِكَ عَجَلَةٌ وَ إِنَّمَا يَعْجَلُ مَنْ يَخَافُ الْقُوَّةَ وَ إِنَّمَا يَحْتَاجُ إِلَى الظُّلْمِ الضَّعِيفُ وَ قَدْ تَعَالَيْتَ عَنْ ذَلِكَ عُلُوًّا كَبِيرًا

My God<sup>-azwj</sup>! If You<sup>-azwj</sup> Drop me then who is the one to raise me? And if You<sup>-azwj</sup> Raise me then who is the one who can drop me? And if You<sup>-azwj</sup> were to Destroy me then who is the one who can challenge You<sup>-azwj</sup> regarding Your<sup>-azwj</sup> servant or question You<sup>-azwj</sup> about his matter, and I do know that there isn't any injustice in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Judgment, nor any haste in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Vengeance, but rather he makes haste one who fears the loss (of an opportunity), and rather only the weak needs (the help of) oppression (to assert his prominence), and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are far above that, Great!

فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ انصُرْنِي وَ ارْحَمْنِي وَ آتِنِي وَ ارزُقْنِي وَ اعِيْنِي وَ اغْفِرْ لِي وَ ثُبِّ عَلَيَّ وَ اغْصِنِي وَ اسْتَجِبْ لِي فِي جَمِيعِ مَا سَأَلْتُكَ وَ ارْزُدْهُ بِي وَ قَدِرْهُ لِي وَ بَيِّنْهُ وَ امضِهُ وَ بَارِكْ لِي فِيهِ وَ تَفَضَّلْ عَلَيَّ بِهِ وَ اسْعِدْنِي بِمَا تُعْطِينِي مِنْهُ وَ زِدْنِي مِنْ فَضْلِكَ الْوَاسِعِ سَعَةً مِنْ نِعْمِكَ الدَّائِمَةِ وَ أَوْصِلْ لِي ذَلِكَ كُلَّهُ بِخَيْرِ الْآخِرَةِ وَ تَعِيمْهَا يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Help me, and Mercy me, and Prefer me, and Assist me, and Forgive for me, and Turn to me, and Protect me, and Answer to me in entirety of what I am requesting You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Want it with me, and Determine it for me, and Ease it, and Implement it, and Bless for me in it, and Grace upon me with it, and Assist me with what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Granted from it, and Increase me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> vast Grace from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> permanent bounties, and connect for me all of that with goodness of the Hereafter and its bounties, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!<sup>32</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي الْيَوْمِ الثَّانِي مِنْهُ اللَّهُمَّ قَرِّنِي فِيهِ إِلَى مَرْضَاتِكَ وَ جَنِّبْنِي فِيهِ مِنْ سَخَطِكَ وَ نِقْمَاتِكَ وَ وَفِّقْنِي لِقِرَاءَةِ كِتَابِكَ بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

Another supplicating during the second day of it – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Draw me closer in it to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Satisfaction, and Keep me aside in it from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Wrath and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Punishments, and

<sup>32</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 32

Harmonise me for reading Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Book by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!”<sup>33</sup>

مِنْهَا مِنْ كِتَابِ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنِ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ الثَّلَاثَةِ مِنْهُ اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَافْتَحْ قَلْبِي لِذِكْرِكَ وَاجْعَلْنِي أَتْبَعَ كِتَابَكَ  
وَ أَوْمُنُ بِرَسُولِكَ وَ أُوْفِي بِعَهْدِكَ وَ أَلْسِنِي رَحْمَتِكَ وَ تَقَبَّلْ صَوْمِي

From it, from the book of Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra regarding acts of worship of a month of Ramazan during the third night of it – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Open my heart for Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Zikr, and Make me follow Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Book, and believe in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>-saww</sup>, and be loyal with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Covenant, and Clothe me Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, and Accept my fasting!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَتَقَرَّبُ إِلَيْكَ فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ الشَّرِيفِ الْعَظِيمِ بِجُودِكَ وَ كَرَمِكَ وَ أَتَقَرَّبُ إِلَيْكَ بِمَلَائِكَتِكَ وَ أَنْبِيَائِكَ وَ رُسُلِكَ وَ أَتَقَرَّبُ إِلَيْكَ بِالْمُسْتَحْفَظِينَ أَوْلَهُمْ  
وَ آخِرِهِمْ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I draw closer to You<sup>-azwj</sup> in this noble month, the mighty, through Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Generosity and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Benevolence, and I draw closer to You<sup>-azwj</sup> through Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Angels, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophets<sup>-as</sup>, and Rasool<sup>-saww</sup>, and I draw closer to You<sup>-azwj</sup> through the preservers (God Fearing), their first and their last!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تَغْفِرَ لِي الذُّنُوبَ جَمِيعاً السَّاعَةَ السَّاعَةَ اللَّيْلَةَ اللَّيْلَةَ وَ تَرْفَعْ يَدَيْكَ وَ تَسْتَدْعِي الدُّمُوعَ.

O I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Forgive for me the sins altogether, now, now, tonight, tonight!’ – and raise your hands and call for the tears (to flow)”<sup>34</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ مَرْوِيِّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص يَا إِلَهَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَ إِلَهَ إِسْحَاقَ وَ إِلَهَ يَعْقُوبَ وَ الْأَسْبَاطِ رَبِّ الْمَلَائِكَةِ وَ الرُّوحِ السَّمِيعِ الْعَلِيمِ الْحَلِيمِ الْكَرِيمِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ

Another supplication reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>: ‘O God<sup>-azwj</sup> of Ibrahim<sup>-as</sup>, and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of Is’haq<sup>-as</sup>, and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of Yaqoub<sup>-as</sup> and the tribes! Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the Angels and the Spirit, the All-Hearing, the All-Knowing, the Forbearing, the Benevolent, the Exalted, the Magnificent!

لَكَ صُمْتُ وَ عَلَى رِزْقِكَ أَفْطَرْتُ وَ إِلَى كَتِفِكَ أُوَيْتُ وَ إِلَيْكَ أَنْبْتُ وَ إِلَيْكَ الْمَصِيرُ وَ أَنْتَ الرَّؤُوفُ الرَّحِيمُ قَوِّنِي عَلَى الصَّلَاةِ وَ الصِّيَامِ وَ لَا تُخْزِنِي يَوْمَ  
الْقِيَامَةِ إِنَّكَ لَا تُخْلِفُ الْمِيعَادَ.

For You<sup>-azwj</sup> I have Fasted, and upon Your<sup>-azwj</sup> sustenance I have broken, and to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Canopy I have sheltered, and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> I am penitent, and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the destination, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Kind, the Merciful! Strengthen me upon the Salat, and the Fasting, and do not Disgrace me on the Day of Qiyamah, You<sup>-azwj</sup> do not break the Promises!”<sup>35</sup>

<sup>33</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 33

<sup>34</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 34

<sup>35</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 35

فصل فيما يختص باليوم الثالث من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT IS SPECIFIC WITH THE THIRD DAY, FROM A SUPPLICATION WITHOUT REPETITION

فَمِنْ ذَلِكَ دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ الثَّالِثِ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ يَا مَنْ نُحَلُّ بِهِ عُقْدَ الْمَكَارِهِ وَ يَا مَنْ يُفْتَأُ بِهِ حُدَّ الشَّدَائِدِ وَ يَا مَنْ يُلْتَمَسُ مِنْهُ الْمَخْرُجُ إِلَى مَحَلِّ الْفَرَجِ ذَلِكَ لِغُدْرَتِكَ الصَّعَابَ وَ تَسَبُّبِ بِلُطْفِكَ الْأَسْبَابِ وَ جَرَى بِطَاعَتِكَ الْقَضَاءِ وَ مَضَتْ عَلَى إِزَادَتِكَ الْأَشْيَاءُ فَهِيَ بِمَشِيئِكَ دُونَ قَوْلِكَ مُؤْتَمِرَةٌ وَ بِإِزَادَتِكَ دُونَ هَيْبِكَ مُنْزَجِرَةٌ

From that is a supplication for the third day of a month of Ramazan – ‘O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> through whom the knots of misfortunes are untied, and O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> through whom the sharpness of the hardships is blunted, and O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> from Whom is sought the outlet to the place of relief! The difficulties are eased at Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Power, and the causes are caused by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Subtleties, and the Decrees flow by obedience to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the things are implemented upon Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Will! It is Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire besides Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Commanding Word, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Will besides Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Rebuking Prohibition!

أَنْتَ الْمَدْعُوُّ لِلْمُهْمَاتِ وَ أَنْتَ الْمَفْرَعُ فِي الْمَلِمَاتِ- لَا يَنْدَفِعُ مِنْهَا إِلَّا مَا دَفَعْتَ وَ لَا يَنْكَشِفُ مِنْهَا إِلَّا مَا كَشَفْتَ وَ قَدْ نَزَلَ بِي يَا رَبِّ مَا قَدْ تَكَادَنِي نِقْلُهُ وَ أَلَمَّ بِي مَا قَدْ يَحْتَطِي حَنْلُهُ وَ يُغْدِرَتِكَ أَوْزِدَتَهُ عَلَيَّ وَ بِسُلْطَانِكَ وَجْهَتَهُ إِلَيَّ

You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the One called upon for the important matters, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Refuge regarding the major difficulties! Nothing can be repelled from these except what You<sup>-azwj</sup> Repel, nor can anything from these be removed except what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Removed, and O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, there has befallen with me what its heaviness has toiled me, and there is such pain with me what its load has burdened me, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Power You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Caused it to arrive to me, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Authority You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Diverted it to me!

فَلَا مُصْدِرَ لِمَا أَوْزِدْتَ وَ لَا مُورِدَ لِمَا أَصْدَرْتَ وَ لَا صَارِفَ لِمَا وَجَّهْتَ وَ لَا فَاتِحَ لِمَا أَغْلَقْتَ وَ لَا مُغْلِقَ لِمَا فَتَحْتَ وَ لَا مُبَسِّرَ لِمَا عَسَّرْتَ وَ لَا مُعَسِّرَ لِمَا يَسَّرْتَ وَ لَا نَاصِرَ لِمَنْ خَدَلْتَ وَ لَا خَادِلَ لِمَنْ نَصَرْتَ

There is no turning away of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Brought nor any bringing of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Turned away, nor any diverting away for what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Directed, nor any way to the opening of that which You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Locked nor any locking of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Opened, nor any ease for that which You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Made difficult nor any maker of difficulty for what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Eased, nor any helper for the one You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Abandoned nor any abandoner for the one You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Helped!

فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ افْتَحْ لِي يَا رَبِّ بَابَ الْفَرَجِ بِطَوْلِكَ وَ اكْسِرْ عَنِّي سُلْطَانَ الْهَمِّ بِحَوْلِكَ وَ أَنْلِ بِي حُسْنَ النَّظَرِ فِيمَا شَكَّوْتُ وَ أَدْفِنِي خَلَاوَةَ الصَّنْعِ فِيمَا سَأَلْتُ وَ هَبْ لِي مِنْ لَدُنْكَ فَرْجاً هَنِيئاً وَ اجْعَلْ لِي مِنْ عِنْدِكَ مَخْرَجاً وَجِيئاً

Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Open for me O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, the relief with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Leniency, and Break away from me the authority of worries by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Might, and Give me the good insight regarding what I am complaining, and Make me taste sweetness of the Making regarding what I am requesting,

and Gift to me from You<sup>-azwj</sup> a pleasant relief, and Make for me from Yourself<sup>-azwj</sup> an outlet repeatedly!

وَلَا تَشْغَلْنِي بِالْاهْتِمَامِ عَنْ تَعَاهِدِ فُرُوضِكَ وَاسْتِعْمَالِ سُنَّتِكَ فَقَدْ ضِيقَتْ لِي مَا نَزَلَ بِي دَرْعاً وَانْتَلَأْتُ بِمَا حَدَّثَ عَلَيَّ هَمًّا وَأَنْتَ الْفَادِرُ عَلَى كَشْفِ مَا مُنِيتُ بِهِ وَدَفْعِ مَا وَقَعْتُ فِيهِ فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَافْعَلْ بِي ذَلِكَ وَإِنْ لَمْ أَسْتَوْجِبْهُ مِنْكَ

And do not pre-occupy me with the concerns distracting me from fulfilling Your<sup>-azwj</sup> obligation, and utilising Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Sunnah, for I have been weakened due to what has befallen with me, tired, and am impatient with what worries have occurred upon me, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Able upon Removing what I have been afflicted with and Repelling what I have fallen into! So, Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Do that with me (ask for your needs), and even if I don't deserve it from You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

يَا ذَا الْعَرْشِ الْكَرِيمِ وَالسُّلْطَانِ الْعَظِيمِ يَا حَيُّ مَنْ خَلَقَنَا بِهِ وَحَدَّثَنَا يَا حَيُّ مَنْ أَسْرَدَنَا إِلَيْهِ بِكَيْفَتِنَا نَسْأَلُكَ اللَّهُمَّ أَنْ تُلْهِمَنَا الْخَيْرَ وَتُعْطِينَاهُ وَأَنْ تُصْرِفَ عَنَّا الشَّرَّ وَتُكْفِينَاهُ وَأَنْ تَدْحَرَ عَنَّا الشَّيْطَانَ وَتُبْعِدَنَاهُ وَأَنْ تُرَزِّقَنَا الْفِرْدَوْسَ وَتُحْلِنَاهُ وَأَنْ تَسْقِينَا مِنْ حَوْضِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ صَلَوَاتِكَ عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَتُورِدَنَاهُ

O with the Benevolent Throne and the Mighty Authority! O the Best of the one we can be in solitude with alone, and O the Best of the ones we can indicate to by our hands! We as You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, to Inspire us the good and Give it to us, and to Turn the evil away from us and Suffice us of it, and to Drive the Satan<sup>-la</sup> away from us and Distance him<sup>-la</sup>, and to Grace us Al-Firdows (a Garden in the Paradise) and Legalise it for us, and to Quench us from the fountain of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, may Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Salawaat be upon him<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Make us arrive to it (the Fountain)!

نَدْعُوكَ يَا رَبَّنَا تَضَرُّعاً وَخِيفَةً وَرَغْبَةً وَرَهْبَةً وَخَوْفاً وَطَمَعاً إِنَّكَ سَمِيعُ الدُّعَاءِ وَصَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِهِ

We supplicate to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O our Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, beseeching, and fearfully, and desiring, and awed, and fearing, and eagerly, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Hearer of the supplication, and may the Salawaat of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> be upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِحُزْمَةٍ مِنْ عَادَ بِكَ مِنْكَ وَجَأً إِلَى عَرْكَ وَاسْتِظْلَافٍ بِفَيْتِكَ وَاعْتَصَمَ بِحَبْلِكَ وَ لَمْ يَتَّقِ إِلَّا بِكَ يَا حَزْبِلَ الْعَطَايَا وَيَا فَكَكَ الْأَسَارَى

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by the sanctity of the one seeking refuge with You<sup>-azwj</sup> from You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and sheltering to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Might, and shading with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Shade, and adhering with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> rope, and he does not trust except with You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Plentiful of the giving, and O Freer of the captives!

أَنْتَ الْمَفْرُجُ فِي الْمُلَمَّاتِ وَأَنْتَ الْمَدْعُوُّ لِلْمُهَمَّاتِ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَاجْعَلْ لِي فَرْجاً وَخُرْجاً وَرِزْقاً وَاسْعاً بِمَا شِئْتَ إِذَا شِئْتَ كَيْفَ شِئْتَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

You<sup>-azwj</sup> the Refuge during the distress, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the One called upon for the important matters! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and

Make relief for me and an outlet, and vast sustenance with whatever You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire, and whenever You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire, however You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>36</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي الْيَوْمِ الثَّالِثِ اللَّهُمَّ ارْزُقْنِي فِيهِ الذَّهْنَ وَ التَّنْبِيَةَ وَ أَبْعِدْنِي فِيهِ عَنِ السَّفَاهَةِ وَ التَّمَوِيهِ وَ اجْعَلْ لِي نَصِيباً مِنْ كُلِّ خَيْرٍ تُنَزِّلُ فِيهِ بِجُودِكَ يَا أَجْوَدَ الْأَجْوَدِينَ.

Another supplication during the third day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Grace me in it the understanding and awareness, and Keep me away from foolishness and deception. Bestow upon me a share of every good that You<sup>-azwj</sup> Send down during it by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Generosity, O most Generous of the generous ones!"<sup>37</sup>

أقول: و في رواية أن الإنجيل أنزل يوم ثالث شهر رمضان على عيسى ع فيكون له زيادة في الاحترام و عمل الطاعات و الخيرات و روي لست مضين منه و سندكر في ليلة ست إن شاء الله تعالى.

*I say, ‘And in a report, the Evangel was Revealed on the third of a month of Ramazan unto Isa<sup>-as</sup>, so there would be for it an increase in the reverence, and the righteous deeds, and the goodness, and it is reported, for the sixth day passed from it, and we shall mention regarding the sixth night if Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Exalted so Desires’.*

مِنْهَا مِنْ كِتَابِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ الرَّابِعَةِ إِلَهِي مَا عَمَلْتُ مِنْ حَسَنَةٍ فَلَا حَمْدَ لِي فِيهِ وَ مَا ارْتَكَبْتُ مِنْ سُوءٍ فَلَا عُذْرَ لِي فِيهِ إِلَهِي أَعُوذُ بِكَ أَنْ أَتَكَلَّ عَلَى مَا لَا حَمْدَ لِي فِيهِ أَوْ ارْتَكَبَ مَا لَا عُذْرَ لِي فِيهِ

From these, from the book of Muhammad Bin Abu Qurrah regarding acts of worship of a month of Ramazan during the fourth night – ‘My God<sup>-azwj</sup>! Whatever good deeds I have worked, there is no praise for me in it, and whatever evil deeds I have committed, there is no excuse for me in it! My God<sup>-azwj</sup>! I seek Refuge with You<sup>-azwj</sup> from relying upon what there is no praise for me in it, or I have committed that (for which) there is no excuse for me in it!

إِلَهِي اسْتَغْفِرُكَ بِمَا ثَبْتُ إِلَيْكَ مِنْهُ ثُمَّ عُذْتُ فِيهِ وَ اسْتَغْفِرُكَ بِمَا وَعَدْتُكَ مِنْ نَفْسِي ثُمَّ أَخْلَفْتُكَ فِيهِ وَ اسْتَغْفِرُكَ بِمَا أَرَدْتُ بِهِ وَجْهَكَ الْكَرِيمَ فَخَالَطَنِي مَا لَيْسَ لَكَ رِضًا-

My God<sup>-azwj</sup>! I seek Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness from what I had repented to You<sup>-azwj</sup> from, then I returned in it, and I seek Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness from what I had promised You<sup>-azwj</sup> from myself, then I broke (my promise) to You<sup>-azwj</sup> regarding it, and I seek Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness from what I had intended Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Benevolent Face, but there mingled me what wasn't Satisfaction for You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

وَ اسْتَغْفِرُكَ لِكُلِّ نِعْمَةٍ أَنْعَمْتَ بِهَا عَلَيَّ فَقَوِيْتُ بِهَا عَلَى مَعْاصِيكَ وَ اسْتَغْفِرُكَ لِكُلِّ ذَنْبٍ أَذْنَبْتُهُ وَ لِكُلِّ حَاطِيَةٍ ارْتَكَبْتُهَا وَ لِكُلِّ سُوءٍ أَتَيْتُهُ

And I seek Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness for every bounty You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Favoured with upon me, so I was strengthened by it upon disobeying You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and I seek Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness for every sin

<sup>36</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 36

<sup>37</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 37

I have sinned, and for every wrongdoing I have committed, and for every evil I have perpetrated!

يَا إِلَهِي وَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ هَبْ لِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ كُلَّ ذَنْبٍ فِيمَا بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَكَ وَ أَنْ تَسْتَوْهَبَنِي مِنْ خَلْقِكَ وَ تَسْتَقْبِلَنِي مِنْهُمْ وَ لَا تَجْعَلَ حَسَنَاتِي فِي مَوَازِينٍ مِنْ ظَلَمْتُهُ وَ أَسَأْتُ إِلَيْهِ فَإِنَّكَ عَلَى ذَلِكَ قَادِرٌ يَا عَزِيزٌ وَ كُلُّ ذَنْبٍ أَنَا عَلَيْهِ مُقِيمٌ فَأَنْقِضْهُ عَنِّي إِلَى طَاعَتِكَ يَا إِلَهِي وَ كُلُّ ذَنْبٍ أُرِيدُ أَنْ أَعْمَلَهُ فَاصْرِفْهُ عَنِّي وَ رُدَّنِي إِلَى طَاعَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ

O my God<sup>-azwj</sup>, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy Gift to me every sin regarding what is between me and You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Get them gifted to me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures, and Save me from them, and do not Make my good deed in scales of the ones I have been unjust to and have been evil to, for You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Able upon that, O Mighty, and every sin I am staying upon, so Uproot me from it to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> obedience, O my God<sup>-azwj</sup>, and every sin I wanted to do it but You<sup>-azwj</sup> Turned it away from me and Returned me to obey You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O the most Merciful of the merciful ones!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمَائِكَ الَّتِي لَيْسَ فَوْقَهَا شَيْءٌ يَا اللَّهُ الرَّحْمَنُ الرَّحِيمُ الَّذِي لَا يَعْلَمُ كُنْهُ مَا هُوَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُعْفِرَ لِي مَا سَلَفَ مِنْ ذُنُوبِي وَ تَعْصِمَنِي فِيمَا بَقِيَ مِنْ عُمْرِي وَ تُعْطِنِي جَمِيعَ سُؤْلِي فِي دِينِي وَ دُنْيَايَ وَ آخِرَتِي وَ مَنُوتَايَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Names there isn't anything above these! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, the Beneficent, the Merciful no one knows His<sup>-azwj</sup> Essence what it is except You<sup>-azwj</sup>, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Forgive for me what has passed from my sins, and Fortify me during what remains from my lifespan, and Grant me entirety of my requests regarding my religion and my world, and my Hereafter and my abode, O the most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>38</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص يَا رَحْمَانَ الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ وَ رَحِيمَهُمَا يَا جَبَّارَ الدُّنْيَا وَ يَا مَالِكَ الْمُلُوكِ وَ يَا رَازِقَ الْعِبَادِ هَذَا شَهْرُ التَّوْبَةِ وَ هَذَا شَهْرُ الْقَوَابِ وَ هَذَا شَهْرُ الرَّجَاءِ وَ أَنْتَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

Another supplicating during this night reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> – ‘O Beneficent of the world and the Hereafter and their Mercier! O Subduer of the world, and O King of the kings, and O Sustainer of the servants! This is the month of repentance, this is the month of Rewards, and this is the month of hopes, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the All-Hearing, the All-Knowing!

أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تَجْعَلَنِي فِي عِبَادِكَ الصَّالِحِينَ الَّذِينَ لَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَ لَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ وَ أَنْ تَسْتُرَنِي بِالسُّرِّ الَّذِي لَا يُهْتَكُ وَ تُجَلِّبَنِي بِعَافِيَتِكَ الَّتِي لَا تُرَامُ وَ تُعْطِنِي سُؤْلِي وَ تُدْجِلَنِي الْجَنَّةَ بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ أَنْ لَا تَدْعَ لِي ذَنْبًا إِلَّا عَفَرْتَهُ وَ لَا هَمًّا إِلَّا فَرَّجْتَهُ وَ لَا كُرْبَةً إِلَّا كَشَفْتَهَا وَ لَا حَاجَةً إِلَّا قَضَيْتَهَا بِحَقِّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْأَجَلُ الْأَعْظَمُ.

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Make me among Your<sup>-azwj</sup> righteous servants, those for whom, there will neither be fear upon them nor will they be grieving, and to Cover me with the cover which cannot be violated, and to Garment me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> well-being which cannot be breached, and Grant me my request and Admit me into the Paradise by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, and do not Leave any sin for me except Forgive it, nor any worry except Relieve it, nor distress except

<sup>38</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 38

Remove it, nor need except Fulfil it by the right of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup>, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most Majestic, the most Magnificent!"<sup>39</sup>

فصل فيما يختص باليوم الرابع من دعاء غير مكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE FOURTH DAY WITHOUT REPETITION

دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ الرَّابِعِ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ يَا كَهْفِي جِئْنِي تُغِيْبِي الْمَذَاهِبَ وَ مَلْجئِي جِئْنِي تَقِلُّ بِي الْحَيْلُ وَ يَا بَارِي خَلْقِي رَحْمَةً بِي وَ كُنْتُ عَنِّي غَنِيًّا يَا مُؤَيَّدِي بِالنَّصْرِ مِنْ أَعْدَائِي وَ لَوْ لَا نَصْرُكَ إِيَّاي لَكُنْتُ مِنَ الْمَغْلُوبِينَ

Supplication of the fourth day of a month of Ramazan – ‘O my Refuge when all paths tire me, and my Shelter when all strategies fail me! O Creator of my being out of Mercy for me, while You<sup>-azwj</sup> are free of need from me! O my Supporter with victory against my enemies, and without Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Help, I would surely be among the defeated!

وَ يَا مُقْبِلَ عَثْرَتِي وَ لَوْ لَا سَتْرُكَ عَوْرَتِي لَكُنْتُ مِنَ الْمَفْضُوحِينَ وَ يَا مُرْسِلَ الرِّيحِ مِنْ مَعَادِنِهَا وَ يَا نَاشِرَ الْبَرَكَاتِ مِنْ مَوَاضِعِهَا وَ يَا مَنْ حَصَّ نَفْسَهُ بِشُمُوحِ الرِّفْعَةِ فَأَوْلِيَاؤُهُ بِعِزَّتِهِ يَتَعَزَّزُونَ وَ يَا مَنْ وَضَعَ نِيرَ الْمَدَلَّةِ عَلَى أَعْنَاقِ الْمُلُوكِ فَهُمْ مِنْ سَطَوَاتِهِ خَائِفُونَ

O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Conceals my slips, and without Your<sup>-azwj</sup> covering of my faults, I would be among the disgraced! O the Sender of winds from their sources, and the spreader of bounties from their places! O You<sup>-azwj</sup> the One<sup>-azwj</sup>, Who has Reserved for Himself<sup>-azwj</sup> the highest of heights, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Might, Your<sup>-azwj</sup> allies are strengthened! O You<sup>-azwj</sup> Who has Placed the yoke of humiliation on the necks of kings, and they fear Your<sup>-azwj</sup> overwhelming Power!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ الَّذِي هُوَ مِنْ نُورِكَ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِنُورِكَ الَّذِي هُوَ مِنْ كَيْنُوتِكَ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِكَيْنُوتِكَ الَّذِي هِيَ مِنْ كِبْرِيَاؤِكَ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِكِبْرِيَاؤِكَ الَّذِي هِيَ مِنْ عَظَمَتِكَ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِعَظَمَتِكَ الَّذِي هِيَ مِنْ عِزَّتِكَ

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Name which is from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Noor, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Noor which is from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Being, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Being which is from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Greatness, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Greatness which is from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Magnificence, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Magnificence which is from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Might!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِعِزَّتِكَ الَّذِي لَا تَرَامُ وَ بِقُدْرَتِكَ الَّذِي خَلَقْتَ بِهَا خَلْقَكَ فَهُمْ لَكَ مُدْعِنُونَ وَ بِاسْمِكَ الْأَعْظَمِ الْمُبِينِ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ أَنْ تَقْضِي عَنِّي دَيْنِي وَ تُغْنِيَنِي مِنَ الْفَقْرِ وَ تُمْتَعِنِي بِسَمْعِي وَ بَصَرِي وَ تَجْعَلَهُمَا الْوَارِثَيْنِ مِنِّي وَ أَنْ تَرْزُقَنِي مِنْ فَضْلِكَ الْوَاسِعِ مِنْ حَيْثُ أَخْتَسِبُ وَ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا أَخْتَسِبُ

And I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Might which cannot be breached, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Power by which You<sup>-azwj</sup> Created Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creation so they are obedient to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Name, the most Majestic, the most Magnificent, the Manifest, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> and his<sup>-sawww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and to Fulfil my debts on my behalf, and to Enrich me from the poverty, and to Cause me to enjoy with my hearing and my sight and Make these

<sup>39</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 39

as inheritance from me, and to Provide me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> vast Grace from where I am anticipating and from where I am not anticipating!

فَأِنَّهُ لَا حَوْلَ وَلَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِكَ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَبَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَاغْفِرْ لِي وَ لِكُلِّ مُؤْمِنٍ وَ مُؤْمِنَةٍ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

Surely, there is neither might nor strength except with You<sup>-azwj</sup>! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Forgive for me and for every believing man and believing woman, O the most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>40</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي الْيَوْمِ الرَّابِعِ اللَّهُمَّ قَوِّنِي فِيهِ عَلَى إِقَامَةِ أَمْرِكَ وَ ارْزُقْنِي فِيهِ حَلَاوَةَ ذِكْرِكَ وَ أَوْزِعْنِي فِيهِ أَدَاءَ شُكْرِكَ يَا خَيْرَ النَّاصِحِينَ.

Another supplication during the fourth day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Strengthen me in it upon establishing Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Commands, and Provide me in it the sweetness of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Zikr, and Compensate me in it to give Your<sup>-azwj</sup> thanks, O Best of the Helpers!"<sup>41</sup>

و يستحب فيها الغسل كما قدمناه و فيها ما نختاره من عدة روايات. منها ما ذكره محمد بن أبي قره في كتابه عمل شهر رمضان.

*And it is recommended in it to bathe, just as we have presented it before and in it is what we have chosen from a number of reports. From these is what is mentioned by Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra in his book ‘Amal Shahr Ramazan’.*

دُعَاءُ اللَّيْلَةِ الْخَامِسَةِ اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِأَسْمَائِكَ خَيْرِ الْأَسْمَاءِ الَّتِي تُنَزَّلُ بِهَا الشِّفَاءُ وَ تَكْشِفُ بِهَا الْأَدْوَاءَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُنَزِّلَ عَلَيَّ مِنْكَ عَافِيَةً وَ شِفَاءً وَ تَدْفَعْ عَنِّي بِاسْمِكَ كُلِّ سُقْمٍ وَ بَلَاءٍ وَ تَقْبَلْ صَوْمِي وَ تَجْعَلْنِي بِمَنْ صَامَتْ جَوَارِحُهُ وَ حَفِظَ لِسَانُهُ وَ فَرَّجَهُ وَ تَرَزَّقْنِي عَمَلًا تَرْضَاهُ وَ تَمُنَّ عَلَيَّ بِالسُّمْتِ وَ السُّكِينَةِ وَ وَرَعًا يَجْزِينِي عَنِ مَعْصِيَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

A supplication for the night of the fifth – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Names, Best of the Name which You<sup>-azwj</sup> Send down the Healing with, and by it You<sup>-azwj</sup> Remove the illnesses, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Send down upon me, well-being from You<sup>-azwj</sup> and healing, and Repel from me, by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Name, every sickness and affliction, and Accept my Fasting, and Make me from the one whose limbs have Fasted, and his tongue is preserved and his private parts are preserved, and Grace me deeds, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Pleased with, and Confer upon me with the silence and the calmness, and devoutness cutting me off from disobeying You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O the most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>42</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص يَا صَانِعَ كُلِّ مَصْنُوعٍ وَ يَا جَابِرَ كُلِّ كَسِيرٍ وَ يَا شَاهِدَ كُلِّ نُجُوبٍ وَ يَا رَبَّاهُ وَ يَا سَيِّدَاهُ أَنْتَ النُّورُ فَوْقَ النُّورِ وَ نُورُ كُلِّ نُورٍ فَيَا نُورَ كُلِّ نُورٍ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تَغْفِرَ لِي ذُنُوبَ اللَّيْلِ وَ ذُنُوبَ النَّهَارِ وَ ذُنُوبَ السِّرِّ وَ ذُنُوبَ الْعَلَانِيَةِ

Another supplicating during this night, reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> – ‘O Maker of every created being, and O Mender of every broken, and O Witness of every whisper, and O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, and O Chief! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Noor above the Noor, and Noor of every Noor! O Noor of every

<sup>40</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 40

<sup>41</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 41

<sup>42</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 42

Noor! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Forgive for me sins of the night and sins of the day, and the secretive sins and the open sins!

يَا قَادِرُ يَا قَدِيرُ يَا وَاحِدُ يَا أَحَدُ يَا صَمَدُ يَا وَدُودُ يَا غَفُورُ يَا رَحِيمُ يَا غَافِرَ الذَّنْبِ وَ قَابِلَ التَّوْبِ شَدِيدَ الْعِقَابِ ذَا الطُّوْلِ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ وَحَدَّكَ لَا شَرِيكَ لَكَ تُحْيِي وَ تُمِيتُ وَ تُمِيتُ وَ تُحْيِي وَ أَنْتَ الْوَاحِدُ الْقَهَّارُ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اغْفِرْ لِي وَ ارْحَمْنِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الرَّحْمَنُ الرَّحِيمُ.

O Able, O Able, O One, O First, O Non-Hollow, O Cordial, O Forgiver, O Merciful, O Forgiver of the sins and Acceptor of the repentance, Severe of the Punishment with the Leniency! There is no go except You<sup>-azwj</sup> Alone! There is no associate for You<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Cause to live and Cause to die, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Cause to die and Cause to live, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the One, the Subduer! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Forgive for me, and Mercy me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Beneficent, the Merciful!"<sup>43</sup>

فصل فيما يختص باليوم الخامس من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT IS SPECIFIC WITH THE FIFTH DAY, SUPPLICATIONS WITHOUT REPETITION

دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ الْخَامِسِ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ انْرِغْ مَا فِي قَلْبِي مِنْ حَسَدٍ أَوْ غِلٍّ أَوْ غِنٍّ أَوْ فِسْقٍ أَوْ فِرْحٍ أَوْ مَرَحٍ أَوْ بَطْرِ أَوْ أَشْرٍ أَوْ خِيَلَاءٍ أَوْ شَكٍّ أَوْ رِيْبَةٍ أَوْ نِفَاقٍ أَوْ شِقَاقٍ أَوْ غَفْلَةٍ أَوْ قَطِيعَةٍ أَوْ جَفَاءٍ أَوْ مَا تَكْرَهُهُ بِمَا هُوَ فِي قَلْبِي

A supplication for the fifth day of a month of Ramazan – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Remove what is in my heart, from envy, or malice, or deceit, or corruption, or joy, or arrogance, or vanity, or conceit, or pomp, or doubt, or suspicion, or hypocrisy, or wretchedness, or heedlessness, or cutting (kinship), or disloyalty, or whatever You<sup>-azwj</sup> Dislike from what is in my heart!

اللَّهُمَّ ارْزُقْنِي التَّثَبُّتَ فِي أَمْرِي وَ الْمُشَاوَرَةَ مَعَ أَهْلِ النَّصِيحَةِ وَ الْمُوَدَّةَ لِي بِالتَّوَّاضُعِ فِي قَلْبِي وَ التَّيَمَّاسَ الْبَرَكَةَ فِيمَا أَنْعَمْتَ بِهِ عَلَيَّ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Grace me to be steadfast in my affairs, and the consulting with the people of good advice, and the cordiality for me with the humbleness in my heart, and seeking the Blessings in what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Favoured with upon me!

اللَّهُمَّ ارْزُقْنِي سَلَامَةَ الصَّدْرِ وَ السَّكِينَةَ إِلَى مَا تُحِبُّ وَ تَرْضَى

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Grace me safety of the chest and the calmness to what You<sup>-azwj</sup> Love and are Pleased with!

اللَّهُمَّ ارْزُقْنِي شَرَحَ الصَّدْرِ وَ انْفِتَاحَهُ لِمَا تُحِبُّ وَ تَرْضَى وَ نُورَ الْقَلْبِ وَ تَفْهَمَهُ لِمَا تُحِبُّ وَ تَرْضَى وَ ضِيَاءَ الْقَلْبِ وَ تَوْقُدَهُ فِيمَا تُحِبُّ وَ تَرْضَى وَ حُسْنَ الْأَمْنِ وَ إِيمَانَهُ بِمَا تُحِبُّ وَ تَرْضَى

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Grace me expansion of the chest and the opening for what You<sup>-azwj</sup> Love and are Pleased with, and Noor of the heart, and understanding of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> Love and are Pleased

<sup>43</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 43

with, and illumination of the heart, and igniting it regarding what You<sup>-azwj</sup> Love and are Pleased with, and good security and Eman with what You<sup>-azwj</sup> Love and are Pleased with!

يَا مَنْ يَبْدِيهِ صَلَاحُ الْقَلْبِ أَصْلِحْهُ لِي يَا مَنْ يَبْدِيهِ سَلَامَةُ الْقَلْبِ فَاجْعَلْهُ سَالِمًا لِي وَارْزُقْني مَا سَأَلْتُكَ وَتَفَضَّلْ عَلَيَّ بِمَا لَمْ أَسْأَلْ

O the One in His<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand is rectification of the heart, Rectify it for me! O the One in His<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand is safety of the heart, so Make is safe for me, and Provide me what I am requesting You<sup>-azwj</sup> and Grace upon me with that I have not asked!

اللَّهُمَّ ارْزُقْني مِنْ فَضْلِكَ وَ سَعَتِكَ وَ جُودِكَ وَ كَثْرَةِ نَائِلِكَ مَا أَنْتَ أَهْلُهُ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Provide me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Grace and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Vastness, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Generosity, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> abundant gifts what You<sup>-azwj</sup> are rightful of!

اللَّهُمَّ أَعْفِنِي عَنْ طَلْبِ مَا لَمْ تُقَدِّرْهُ لِي وَ سَهِّلْ سَبِيلَ مَا رَزَقْتَنِي مِنْهُ وَ سَقِّهِ إِلَيَّ فِي عَافِيَةٍ وَ بُسْرٍ وَ رَحْمَةٍ وَ لَطْفٍ وَ لَا تُعَسِّرْهُ لِي

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Excuse me from seeking what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have not Determined for me, and Ease the way of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Graced me from, and Usher it to me in well-being, and ease, and mercy, and gentleness, and not Make it difficult for me!

اللَّهُمَّ لَا تُنْزِعْ مِنِّي صَالِحًا أَعْطَيْتَنِيهِ وَ لَا تُوقِعْني فِي شَرٍّ اسْتَنْقَدْتَنِي مِنْهُ وَ اكْفِنِي بِرِزْقِكَ مِنْ جَمِيعِ خَلْقِكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Do not Snatch from me the betterment You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Given me and do not let me fall into evil You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Saved me from, and Suffice me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> sustenance from entirety of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ مَبْعَنَا بِأَسْمَاعِنَا وَ أَبْصَارِنَا وَ اجْعَلْهُمَا الْوَارِثِينَ مِنَّا فَإِنَّهُ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِكَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Cause us to enjoy with our hearing and our sight, and Make these as inheritances from us, for there is neither might nor strength except with You<sup>-azwj</sup>!''44

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي الْيَوْمِ الْخَامِسِ مِنْهُ اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْني فِيهِ مِنَ الْمُسْتَعْفِرِينَ وَ اجْعَلْني فِيهِ مِنْ عِبَادِكَ الصَّالِحِينَ الْقَانِتِينَ وَ اجْعَلْني فِيهِ مِنْ أَوْلِيَائِكَ الْمُتَّقِينَ بِرَأْفَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

Another supplication during the fifth day of it – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make me in it from the seekers of Forgiveness, and Make me in it from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> righteous servants, the contented, and Make me in it from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> pious friends by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!’''45

مِنْهَا مَا ذَكَرَهُ مُحَمَّدٌ بْنُ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ رَه فِي كِتَابِهِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ دُعَاءُ اللَّيْلَةِ السَّادِسَةِ اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ الْحَمْدُ وَ إِلَيْكَ الْمُسْتَشْكَى اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ الْوَاحِدُ الْقَدِيمُ وَ الْأَجْرُ الدَّائِمُ وَ الرَّبُّ الْخَالِقُ وَ الدَّيَّانُ يَوْمَ الدِّينِ

44 Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 44

45 Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 45

From it is what is mentioned by Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra in his book 'Amal Shahr Ramazan', a supplication for the sixth night – 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the complaint! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the One, the Ancient, and the Last, the Permanent, and the Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> the Creator, and the Judge on the Day of Reckoning!

تَفْعَلْ مَا تَشَاءُ بِلَا مُعَالَبَةٍ وَ تُعْطِي مَنْ تَشَاءُ بِلَا مَرٍّ وَ تَمْنَعُ مَا تَشَاءُ بِلَا ظَلْمٍ وَ تُدَاوِلُ الْأَيَّامَ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ يَرْكَبُونَ طَبَقًا عَنْ طَبَقٍ

You<sup>-azwj</sup> Do whatever You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire without being overcome, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Give the one You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire to without Reproach, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Prevent whatever You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire without injustice, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> alternate the days between the people as they pass through a layer from a layer!

أَسْأَلُكَ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ وَ الْعِزَّةِ الَّتِي لَا تُرَامُ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ يَا اللَّهُ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ يَا رَحْمَانَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُعَجِّلَ فَرَجَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ فَرَجَنَا بِفَرَجِهِمْ وَ تَقْبَلَ صَوْمِي

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O with the Majesty and the Benevolence, and the Might which cannot be breached, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> O Beneficent, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Make relief for Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and our relief along with their<sup>-asws</sup> relief, and Accept my Fasting!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ خَيْرَ مَا أَرْجُو وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ شَرِّ مَا أَخْذَرُ إِنْ أَنْتَ خَذَلْتَ فَبَعْدَ الْحُجَّةِ وَ إِنْ أَنْتَ عَصَمْتَ فَبِتِمَامِ التَّعَمَّةِ

And I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> goodness of what I hope for, and I seek Refuge with You<sup>-azwj</sup> from evil of, I am cautious of! If You<sup>-azwj</sup> Abandon, it is after the Argument, and if You<sup>-azwj</sup> Protect, it is with the complete bounties!

يَا صَاحِبَ مُحَمَّدٍ يَوْمَ حُنَيْنٍ وَ صَاحِبَهُ وَ مُرِيدَهُ يَوْمَ بَدْرٍ وَ خَيْبَرَ وَ الْمَوَاطِنِ الَّتِي نَصَرْتَ فِيهَا نَبِيَّكَ عَلَيْهِ وَ آلِهِ السَّلَامُ

O Companion of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> on the day of (battle of) Hunayn, and his<sup>-saww</sup> Companion and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Aider on the day of (battle of) Badr and Khyber and the places which You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Helped Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> in, upon him<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> be the greetings!

يَا مُبِيرَ الْجَبَابِرِينَ وَ يَا عَاصِمَ النَّبِيِّينَ أَسْأَلُكَ وَ أُقْسِمُ عَلَيْكَ بِحَقِّ يَسٍ وَ الْقُرْآنِ الْحَكِيمِ وَ بِحَقِّ طِهِ وَ سَائِرِ الْقُرْآنِ الْعَظِيمِ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُحَصِّرَنِي عَنِ الذُّنُوبِ وَ الْخَطَايَا وَ أَنْ تَرْيِدَنِي فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ الْعَظِيمِ تَأْيِيدًا تَرْيِطُ بِهِ عَلَيَّ جَأْشِي وَ تَسُدُّ بِهِ عَلَيَّ خَلَّتِي

O Destroyer of the tyrants, and O Protector of the Prophets<sup>-as</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> and swear upon You<sup>-azwj</sup> by the right of **Ya Seen [36:1] By the Wise Quran [36:2]**, and by the right of **Ta Ha [20:1]** and rest of the Magnificent Quran, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Guard me from the sins and the wrongdoings, and to Increase me in this mighty month to strengthen my heart with it, and Fulfil my needs through it!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَدْرَأُ بِكَ فِي خُورِ أَعْدَائِي لَا أَجِدُ لِي غَيْرَكَ هَا أَنَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْكَ فَاصْنَعْ لِي مَا شِئْتَ- لَا يُصِيبُنِي إِلَّا مَا كَتَبْتَ لِي أَنْتَ حَسْبِي وَ نِعْمَ الْوَكِيلُ.

O Allah-azwj! I turn to You-azwj to rotate (evil) back into throats of my enemies! I cannot find anyone for me apart from You-azwj! Here I am in front of You-azwj so Do with me whatever You-azwj Desire! Do not Afflict me except what You-azwj have Written for me! You-azwj Suffice me and are the Best Disposer!"<sup>46</sup>

فصل فيما يختص باليوم السادس من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE SIXTH DAY WITHOUT REPETITION

دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ السَّادِسِ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ يَا خَيْرَ مَنْ وَجَّهْتُ إِلَيْهِ وَجْهِي يَا خَيْرَ مَنْ شَكَوْتُ إِلَيْهِ وَخَلَدْتِي يَا خَيْرَ مَنْ شَخَّصْتُ إِلَيْهِ بِنَصْرِي يَا خَيْرَ مَنْ نَاجَيْتُهُ فِي سِرِّي يَا خَيْرَ مَنْ رَجَوْتُهُ فِي حَاجَتِي يَا خَيْرَ مَنْ فَكَّرْتُ فِيهِ بِقَلْبِي يَا خَيْرَ مَنْ أَشْرْتُ إِلَيْهِ بِكَفِّي

Supplication for the sixth day of a month of Ramazan – ‘O Best of the ones I have diverted my face to! O Best of the ones I have complained to of my loneliness! O the Best of the ones my sights have gazed to! O the Best of the ones I have whispered to in my privacy! O the Best of the ones I have hope to! O best of the ones I have thought of with my heart! O the Best of the one I have indicated to with my hands!

اجْعَلْ أَفْضَلَ صَلَوَاتِكَ عَلَى أَفْضَلِ خَلْقِكَ مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِهِ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ وَاجْعَلْهُمْ وَإِنَانَا وَمَا تَفَضَّلْتَ بِهِ عَلَيْهِمْ وَعَالَيْنَا فِي كَنْفِكَ وَحِرْزِكَ وَكِفَايَتِكَ وَكِلَاءَتِكَ وَسِتْرِكَ الْوَاقِي مِنْ كُلِّ سُوءٍ وَخَوْفٍ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ

Make Your-azwj best Salawaat upon the best of Your-azwj creatures, Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, upon him-saww and upon them-asws be the greetings, and Make them-asws and us, and whatever You-azwj have Graced with upon them and upon us, to be in Your-azwj Canopy, and Your-azwj Protections, and Your-azwj Sufficing, and Your-azwj Care, and Your-azwj Shield saving from every evil and scare in the world and the Hereafter!

فَإِنَّا قَدْ اسْتَعْنَيْنَا وَاعْتَصَمْنَا وَتَعَزَّزْنَا بِكَ وَ أَنْتَ الْعَالِبُ غَيْرُ الْمَغْلُوبِ وَ رَمَيْنَا كُلَّ مَنْ أَرَادَ أَهْلَ بَيْتِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَشْيَاعَهُمْ وَ أَجْبَاءَهُمْ بِسُوءٍ أَوْ بِخَوْفٍ أَوْ بِأَذَى بِلَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ الْخَلِيمُ الْكَرِيمُ وَ بِلَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ الْعَلِيُّ الْعَظِيمُ وَ بِلَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ رَبُّ السَّمَاوَاتِ السَّبْعِ وَ مَا فِيهِنَّ وَ رَبُّ الْأَرْضِينَ السَّبْعِ وَ مَا فِيهِنَّ وَ مَا بَيْنَهُنَّ وَ رَبُّ الْعَرْشِ الْعَظِيمِ.

We are self-sufficient, and protected, and strengthened by You-azwj, and You-azwj are the Prevaler without being overcome, and we pelt every one who intends evil towards People-asws of the Household of Muhammad-saww, and their Shias, and the loved ones, or with fear, or with harm, with there is no god except Allah-azwj the Lenient, the Benevolent, and with there is no god except Allah-azwj the Exalted, the Magnificent, and with there is no god except Allah-azwj Lord-azwj of the seven skies and whatever is in these, and Lord-azwj of the seven earths and whatever is in these, and whatever is between these, and Lord-azwj of the Magnificent Throne!"<sup>47</sup>

<sup>46</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 46

<sup>47</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 47

دُعَاةَ آخِرٍ فِي الْيَوْمِ السَّادِسِ مِنْهُ اللَّهُمَّ لَا تَخْذُلْنِي فِيهِ بِتَعَرُّضِ مَعْصِيَتِكَ وَلَا تَضْرِبْنِي فِيهِ بِسِيَاطِ نِقْمَتِكَ وَ زَخْرَجْنِي فِيهِ مِنْ مُوجِبَاتِ سَخَطِكَ بِمَنِّكَ يَا مُنْتَهَى رَغْبَةِ الرَّاعِبِينَ.

Another supplication during the sixth day of it – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Do not Abandon me in it with exposure to disobey You<sup>-azwj</sup> nor Strike me in it with the whip of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Vengeance, and Keep me away from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> obligated Wrath by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Conferment, O Ultimate desire of the desiring ones!’<sup>48</sup>

و رُوِيَ أَنَّهُ يُصَلِّي يَوْمَ السَّادِسِ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ رَكَعَتَيْنِ كُلُّ رَكَعَةٍ بِالْحَمْدِ مَرَّةً وَ بِسُورَةِ الْإِخْلَاصِ خَمْسًا وَ عَشْرِينَ مَرَّةً لِأَجْلِ مَا ظَهَرَ مِنْ حُقُوقِ مَوْلَانَا الرِّضَا ع فِيهِ.

And it is reported that he should pray two units Salat on the sixth day of a month of Ramazan with (Surah) Al Hamd once, and with Surah Al IkhlaaS twenty-five times for the reason of what has appeared from rights of our Master Al Reza<sup>-asws</sup> regarding it’.<sup>49</sup>

و ذكر المفيد في التواريخ الشرعية أن اليوم السادس من شهر رمضان كانت مبايعة المأمون لمولانا الرضا ع.

And Al Mufeed has mentioned in ‘Al Tawareekh Al Sharia’ that on the sixth day of a month of Ramazan occurred the allegiance of the Momineen to our Master Al Reza<sup>-asws</sup>.

مِنْهَا مَا ذَكَرَهُ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي كِتَابِهِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ دُعَاءَ اللَّيْلَةِ السَّابِعَةِ يَا صَرِيحَ الْمُسْتَضْرِحِينَ يَا مُفْرَجَ كُرْبِ الْمَكْرُوبِينَ يَا مُجِيبَ دَعْوَةِ الْمُضْطَرِّينَ وَ يَا كَاشِفَ الْكُرْبِ الْعَظِيمِ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ

From these is what is mentioned by Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra in his book ‘Amal Shahr Ramazan’, a supplication of the night of the seventh – ‘O Listener to the criers, and O Reliever of stress of the distressed, and O Responder to supplications of the desperate, and O Remover of the mighty distress, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!

صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اكْتَسِبْ كَرْبِي وَ هَمِّي وَ عَنِّي فَإِنَّهُ لَا يَكْشِفُ ذَلِكَ غَيْرُكَ وَ تَقَبَّلْ صَوْمِي وَ اقْضِ لِي حَوَائِجِي وَ ابْعَثْنِي عَلَى الْإِيمَانِ بِكَ وَ التَّصَدِيقِ بِكِتَابِكَ وَ رَسُولِكَ وَ حُبِّ الْأَيْمَةِ الْمُهْدِيَتِينَ أُولِي الْأَمْرِ الَّذِينَ أَمَرْتَ بِطَاعَتِهِمْ فَلِي قَدْ رَضِيتَ بِحِمِّ أَيْمَةٍ-

Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Remove my distress, and my worries, and my sadness, for no one can remove that apart from You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Accept my fasting and Fulfil my needs for me, and Resurrect me upon the Eman with You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the ratification of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Book, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Rasool(s)<sup>-as</sup>, and love of the Guided Imams<sup>-asws</sup>, Masters of the Command, those You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Commanded with obedience to them<sup>-asws</sup>, for I am pleased with them<sup>-asws</sup> as Imams<sup>-asws</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ ادْخُلْنِي فِي كُلِّ خَيْرٍ ادْخَلْتَ فِيهِ مُحَمَّدًا وَ آلَ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اجْعَلْنِي مَعَهُمْ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ وَ مِنَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Enter me into every goodness You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Entered Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of

<sup>48</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 48

<sup>49</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 49

Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> into, and Make me to be with them<sup>-asws</sup> in the world and the Hereafter, and from the ones of proximity!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تَقَبَّلْ صَوْمِي وَ صَلَاتِي وَ نُشْكِي فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ رَمَضَانَ الْمُفْتَرَضِ عَلَيْنَا صِيَامَهُ وَ ارْزُقْنِي فِيهِ مَغْفِرَتَكَ وَ رَحْمَتَكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Accept my Fasting, and my Salat, and my rituals in this month of Ramazan its Fasts are obligatory upon us, and Grace me in it Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, of most Merciful of the merciful ones!<sup>50</sup>

دُعَاءٌ آخَرٌ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ تَقَبَّلْ صَوْمِي وَ صَلَاتِي وَ نُشْكِي فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ رَمَضَانَ الْمُفْتَرَضِ عَلَيْنَا صِيَامَهُ وَ ارْزُقْنِي فِيهِ مَغْفِرَتَكَ وَ رَحْمَتَكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

Another supplication during this night reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> – ‘O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Existed and will be Existing and there isn’t anything like Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who does not die and there will not remain except His<sup>-azwj</sup> Face, the Subdue! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> the thunder glorifies with His<sup>-azwj</sup> Praise, and the Angels from fearing Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> when called upon, Answers! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> when mercy is sought, Mercies!

يَا مَنْ لَا يُدْرِكُ الْوَاصِفُونَ صِفَتَهُ وَ عَظَمَتَهُ يَا مَنْ لَا تُدْرِكُهُ الْأَبْصَارُ وَ هُوَ يُدْرِكُ الْأَبْصَارَ وَ هُوَ اللَّطِيفُ الْخَبِيرُ يَا مَنْ يَرَى وَ لَا يُرَى وَ هُوَ بِالْمَنْظَرِ الْأَعْلَى يَا مَنْ لَا يُعْرَهُ شَيْءٌ وَ لَا فَوْقَهُ أَحَدٌ يَا مَنْ بِيَدِهِ نَوَاصِي الْعِبَادِ

O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> the describers cannot realise His<sup>-azwj</sup> Attributes and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Magnificence! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> the sights cannot realise Him<sup>-azwj</sup> while He<sup>-azwj</sup> Realises the sights, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Subtle, the Informed! O the One Who Sees and cannot be seen, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> is with the Exalted Scenarios! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> nothing harms Him<sup>-azwj</sup> nor is anyone above Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> in His<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand (control) are forelocks of the servants!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِحَقِّ مُحَمَّدٍ عَلَيْكَ وَ حَقِّكَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُرَحِّمَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدًا وَ آلَ مُحَمَّدٍ كَمَا صَلَّيْتَ وَ بَارَكْتَ وَ تَرَحَّمْتَ عَلَيَّ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَ آلِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ فِي الْعَالَمِينَ إِنَّكَ حَمِيدٌ مُجِيدٌ.

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by the right of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> upon You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Right upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Mercy upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> just as You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Sent, and Blessed, and Mercied upon Ibrahim<sup>-as</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Ibrahim<sup>-as</sup> in the worlds, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are praised, glorified!<sup>51</sup>

<sup>50</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 50

<sup>51</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 51

فصل فيما يختص باليوم السابع من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE SEVENTH DAY WITHOUT REPETITION

دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ السَّابِعِ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ تَقِي حِينَ يَسُوءُ ظَنِّي بِأَعْمَالِي وَ أَنْتَ أَمَلِي عِنْدَ انْقِطَاعِ الْحَيْلِ مِنِّي وَ أَنْتَ رَجَائِي عِنْدَ تَصَائِقِ حَلْقِ الْبِلَاءِ عَلَيَّ وَ أَنْتَ عُدَّتِي فِي كُلِّ شَدِيدَةٍ نَزَلَتْ بِي وَ فِي كُلِّ مُصِيبَةٍ دَخَلْتُ عَلَيَّ وَ فِي كُلِّ كَلْفَةٍ صَارَتْ عَلَيَّ وَ أَنْتَ مَوْضِعُ كُلِّ شَكْوَى وَ مُفْرَجُ كُلِّ بَلْوَى أَنْتَ لِكُلِّ عَظِيمَةٍ تُرْخَى وَ لِكُلِّ شَدِيدَةٍ تُدْعَى إِلَيْكَ الْمُشْتَكَى وَ أَنْتَ الْمُرْتَجَى لِالْآخِرَةِ وَ الْأُولَى

Supplication of the seventh day of a month of Ramazan – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Trust when my thoughts are evil with the deeds, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Wish at the means being cut-off from me, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Hope at constriction of the circle of afflictions upon me, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Weapon during every adversity befalling with me and in every difficulty entering upon me and in every encumberment coming upon me, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Place of all my complains, and Reliever of every disaster! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are hope for every mighty matter, and called upon for every hardship! To You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the complain and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the hoped for the Hereafter and the former (world)!

اللَّهُمَّ مَا أَكْثَرَ هَمِّي إِنْ لَمْ تُفْرِجْهُ وَ أَطْوَلَ حُزْنِي إِنْ لَمْ تُخَلِّصْنِي وَ أَعَسَرَ حَسَنَاتِي إِنْ لَمْ تُيسِّرْهَا وَ أَحَفَّ مِيزَانِي إِنْ لَمْ تُثَقِّلْهُ وَ أَرَلَّ لِسَانِي إِنْ لَمْ تُثَبِّتْهُ وَ أَوْضَعَ جَدْيِي إِنْ لَمْ تُثِقْهُ عَثْرَتِي

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! How great would be my worry if You<sup>-azwj</sup> do not Relieve it, and how prolonged would be my grief if You<sup>-azwj</sup> don't Finish it, and how difficult would be my good deeds if You<sup>-azwj</sup> don't Facilitate these, and how light would be my scale if You<sup>-azwj</sup> don't Make is heavy, and how slippery would be my tongue if You<sup>-azwj</sup> don't Affirm it, and how lowly would be my cheeks if You<sup>-azwj</sup> don't Uproot my stumbles!

أَنَا صَاحِبُ الذَّنْبِ الْكَبِيرِ وَ الْجُرْمِ الْعَظِيمِ أَنَا الَّذِي بَلَغَتْ بِي سَوَائِي وَ كُشِفَ قِنَاعِي وَ لَمْ يَكُنْ بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَكَ حِجَابٌ تُؤَارِبُنِي مِنْكَ فَلَوْ عَاقَبْتَنِي عَلَى قَدْرِ جُرْمِي لَمَا فَرَجْتَ عَنِّي طَرْفَةَ عَيْنٍ أَبَدًا

I am owner of the major sin and the mighty crime! I am the one my evil deeds have reached their extent with me, and my mask has been removed, and there does not happen to be any veil between me and You<sup>-azwj</sup> to cover me from You<sup>-azwj</sup>! If You<sup>-azwj</sup> were to Punish me in accordance to my crimes, there will be no relief for me even for the blink of an eye, ever!

اللَّهُمَّ أَنَا الذَّلِيلُ الَّذِي أَعَزَّزْتَ وَ أَنَا الضَّعِيفُ الَّذِي قَوَّيْتَ وَ أَنَا الْمُقْرُّ الَّذِي سَتَرْتَ فَمَا شَكَرْتُ نِعْمَتَكَ وَ لَا أَدَّبْتُ حَقَّكَ وَ لَا تَرَكْتُ مَعْصِيَتَكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I am the humiliated whom You<sup>-azwj</sup> Honoured, and I am the weak whom You<sup>-azwj</sup> Strengthened, and I am the accepter whom You<sup>-azwj</sup> Covered, but neither did I thank for Your<sup>-azwj</sup> bounties, nor did I fulfil Your<sup>-azwj</sup> rights, nor did I leave disobedience to You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

يَا كَاشِفَ كَرْبِ أَيُّوبَ وَ يَا سَامِعَ صَوْتِ يُوسُفَ الْمَكْرُوبِ وَ فَالِقَ الْبَحْرِ لِبَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ وَ مُنْجِي مُوسَى وَ مَنْ مَعَهُ أَجْمَعِينَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُجْعَلَ لِي مِنْ أَمْرِي فَرْجًا وَ مَخْرَجًا وَ يُسْرًا بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Remover of distress of Ayoub<sup>-as</sup>, and O Listener to the distressed voice of Yunus<sup>-as</sup>, Splitter of the sea for the children of Israel, and Rescuer of Musa<sup>-as</sup> and the ones with him<sup>-as</sup> altogether! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Make relief and outlet for me from my affairs, and ease by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, O the most Merciful of the merciful ones!”<sup>52</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخَرَ فِي الْيَوْمِ السَّابِعِ مِنْهُ اللَّهُمَّ أَعِنِّي فِيهِ عَلَى صِيَامِهِ وَ قِيَامِهِ وَ اجْتَنِبْنِي فِيهِ مِنْ هَفَوَاتِهِ وَ آثَامِهِ وَ ارْزُقْنِي فِيهِ ذِكْرَكَ وَ شُكْرَكَ بِدَوَامِهِ بِتَوْفِيقِكَ يَا وَليَّ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ.

Another supplication during the seventh day of it – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Assist me in it upon its Fasts, and its standing (for Salat), and Keep me aside in it from its mistakes and its sins, and Grace me in it to do Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Zikr, and thanking You<sup>-azwj</sup> with its constancy by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Inclination, O Guardian of the Momineen!”<sup>53</sup>

مِنْهَا مَا ذَكَرَهُ مُحَمَّدٌ بْنُ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي كِتَابِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ دُعَاءُ اللَّيْلَةِ الثَّامِنَةِ اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ الصَّلَاةَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ الْعَنَاءَ مِنَ الْعَيْلَةِ وَ الْأَمْنِ مِنَ الْخَوْفِ

From these is what is mentioned by Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra in the book ‘Amal Shahr Ramazan’, a supplication for the eighth day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> for the Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and the riches from the destitution, and the security from the fear!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ التَّعِيْمَ الْمُقِيمَ الَّذِي لَا يَحُولُ وَ لَا يَزُولُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا نُورَ النُّورِ لَكَ التَّسْبِيحُ سُبْحَانَكَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ لَكَ الْكِبْرِيَاءُ سُبْحَانَكَ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَ بِحَمْدِهِ مُحَمَّدٌ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> for the lasting bounties which will neither transfer away nor decline! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Noor of the Noor! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the glorification! Glory be to You<sup>-azwj</sup>! There is no god except You<sup>-azwj</sup>! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Greatness! Glory be to You<sup>-azwj</sup>! In the Name of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Beneficent, the Merciful! Glory be to Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> and with His<sup>-azwj</sup> Praise! Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> is Rasool<sup>-saww</sup> of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تَقَبَّلْ صَوْمِي وَ لَا تُنَكِّسْ بِرَأْسِي بَيْنَ يَدَيْ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ صَلَوَاتِكَ عَلَيْهِمْ أَجْمَعِينَ فَقَدْ بَلَّغُوا وَ نَصَحُوا

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Accept my Fasting and do not Lower my head in front of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, may Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Salawaat be upon them<sup>-asws</sup> all, for they<sup>-asws</sup> have delivered and advised!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ ابْعَثْنِي عَلَى الْإِيمَانِ بِكَ وَ التَّصَدِيقِ بِكِتَابِكَ وَ رَسُولِكَ

<sup>52</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 52

<sup>53</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 53

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and Resurrect me upon the Eman with You-azwj and the ratification of Your-azwj Book and Your-azwj Rasool-saww!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بَرَكَهَ شَهْرِنَا هَذَا وَ لَيْلَتِنَا هَذِهِ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ مِنْ كُلِّ خَيْرٍ أَنْزَلْتَهُ أَوْ أَنْتَ مُنْزِلُهُ فِيهَا مَغْفِرَةً وَ رِضْوَاناً وَ رِزْقاً وَاسِعاً وَ ابْسُطْ عَلَيَّ وَ عَلَى عِيَالِي وَ وُلْدِي وَ أَهْلِي وَ جَمِيعِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj for Blessings of this month and these nights, and I ask You-azwj from every good You-azwj have Sent down, or You-azwj are Sending down in it Forgiveness, and Pleasure, and vast sustenance, and Extend to me and to my dependants, and my children, and my family, and entirety of the believing men and the believing women, You-azwj are Able upon all things!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ زَوَالِ نِعْمَتِكَ وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ شَرِّ كِتَابٍ قَدْ سَبَقَ.

O Allah-azwj! I seek Refuge with You-azwj from decline of Your-azwj bounties, and I seek Refuge with You-azwj from evil of Decrees which have preceded!<sup>54</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص اللَّهُمَّ هَذَا شَهْرُكَ الَّذِي أَمَرْتَ فِيهِ عِبَادَكَ بِالِدُّعَاءِ وَ ضَمِنْتَ لَهُمُ الْإِجَابَةَ وَ قُلْتَ- وَ إِذَا سَأَلَكَ عِبَادِي عَنِّي فَإِنِّي قَرِيبٌ أُجِيبُ دَعْوَةَ الدَّاعِ إِذَا دَعَانِ

Another supplication during this night, reported from the Prophet-saww – ‘O Allah-azwj! This is Your-azwj month in which You-azwj have Commanded Your-azwj servants with the supplicating, and have Guaranteed the Response to them, and You-azwj Said: **And when My servants ask you about Me, I am near; I Answer the supplication of the suppliant when he supplicates to Me; [2:186]!**

فَأَدْعُوكَ يَا مُجِيبَ دَعْوَةِ الْمُضْطَرِّ يَا كَاشِفَ السُّوءِ عَنِ الْمَكْرُوبِ يَا جَاعِلَ اللَّيْلِ سَكَناً يَا مَنْ لَا يَمُوتُ اغْفِرْ لِمَنْ يَمُوتُ فَدَّرْتَ وَ خَلَقْتَ وَ سَوَّيْتَ فَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ أَطَعَمْتَ وَ سَقَيْتَ وَ آوَيْتَ وَ رَزَقْتَ فَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ

I hereby supplicate to You-azwj, O Responder to supplications of the desperate, O Remover of the evil from the distressed, O Maker of the night tranquil, O the One Who does not die! Forgive for the one dying! You-azwj have Determined, and Created, and Evened, so for You-azwj is the Praise! You-azwj have Fed and Quenched, and Sheltered and Sustained! For You-azwj is the Praise!

أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ فِي اللَّيْلِ إِذَا بَغَشَى- وَ النَّهَارِ إِذَا بَجَلَى وَ فِي الْآخِرَةِ وَ الْأُولَى وَ أَنْ تُخَفِّبَنِي مَا أَمَّيْنِي وَ تَغْفِرَ لِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ.

I ask You-azwj to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, during the night when it overcomes, and the day when it brightens, and in the Hereafter and

<sup>54</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 54

the former (world), and to Suffice me of what worries me, and Forgive for me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiver, the Merciful!"<sup>55</sup>

فصل فيما يختص باليوم الثامن من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE EIGHTH DAY WITHOUT REPETITION

دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ الثَّامِنِ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي لَا أَجِدُ مِنْ أَعْمَالِي عَمَلًا أَعْتَمِدُ عَلَيْهِ وَ أَتَقَرَّبُ بِهِ إِلَيْكَ أَفْضَلَ مِنْ وِلَايَتِكَ وَ وِلَايَةِ رَسُولِكَ وَ آلِ رَسُولِكَ الطَّيِّبِينَ صَلَوَاتِكَ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

Supplication of the eighth day of a month of Ramazan – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I cannot find from my deeds any deed I can rely upon, and I can draw closer to You<sup>-azwj</sup> any better than Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Wilayah, and Wilayah of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>-saww</sup>, and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>-saww</sup>, the goodly, may Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Salawaat be upon him<sup>-saww</sup> and upon them<sup>-asws</sup> all!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَتَقَرَّبُ إِلَيْكَ بِمُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَتَوَجَّهُ بِهِمْ إِلَيْكَ فَاجْعَلْنِي عِنْدَكَ يَا إِلَهِي بِكَ وَ بِهِمْ وَجِيهًا فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ وَ مِنَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ فَإِنِّي قَدْ رَضِيْتُ بِذَلِكَ مِنْكَ مُخَفَّةً وَ كَرَامَةً فَإِنَّهُ لَا مُخَفَّةَ وَ لَا كَرَامَةَ أَفْضَلُ مِنْ رِضْوَانِكَ وَ التَّنَعُّمِ فِي دَارِكَ مَعَ أُوْلِيَائِكَ وَ أَهْلِ طَاعَتِكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I drawn closer to You<sup>-azwj</sup> through Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and I divert through them<sup>-asws</sup> to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, so Make me in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Presence, O my God<sup>-azwj</sup>, with You<sup>-azwj</sup> and with them<sup>-asws</sup>, a face in the world and the Hereafter, and from the ones of proximity, for I am pleased with that from You<sup>-azwj</sup> as gift and honour, for there is neither any gift nor honour better than Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Pleasure and the Bliss in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> House with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> friends and people obedient to You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ أَكْرَمْنِي بِوِلَايَتِكَ وَ احْشُرْنِي فِي زُمْرَةِ أَهْلِ وِلَايَتِكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Honour me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Wilayah, and Resurrect me in the group of people of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Wilayah!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْنِي فِي وِدَائِعِكَ الَّتِي لَا تَضِيْعُ وَ لَا تَرُدُّنِي خَائِبًا بِحَقِّكَ وَ حَقِّ مَنْ أُوجِبَتْ حَقُّهُ عَلَيْكَ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تُعَجِّلَ فَرَجَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ فَرَجِي مَعَهُمْ وَ فَرَجَ كُلِّ مُؤْمِنٍ وَ مُؤْمِنَةٍ بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make me in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Depository which is not wasted, nor Return me disappointed with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> right and right of the one whose right is obligated upon You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Hasten the relief of Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and my relief with them<sup>-asws</sup>, and relief of every believing man and believing woman by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>56</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ اللَّهُمَّ ارْزُقْنِي فِيهِ رَحْمَةَ الْأَيْتَامِ وَ إِطْعَامَ الطَّعَامِ وَ إِفْشَاءَ السَّلَامِ وَ مُجَانَبَةَ اللَّقَامِ وَ صُحْبَةَ الْكِرَامِ بِطَوْلِكَ يَا مَلْجَأَ الْأَمْلِينَ.

<sup>55</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 55

<sup>56</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 56

Another supplication during this day – ‘O Allah-azwj! Grace me in it being merciful to the orphans, and feeding the food, and initiating the greeting, and shunning the wicked and (joining) company of the honourable ones, by Your-azwj Leniency, O Shelter of the workers!’<sup>57</sup>

مِنْهَا مَا ذَكَرَهُ مُحَمَّدٌ بْنُ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي كِتَابِهِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ دُعَاءَ اللَّيْلَةِ التَّاسِعَةِ اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ الْحَمْدُ - لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ رَبِّي وَ أَنَا عَبْدُكَ آمَنْتُ بِكَ مُخْلِصًا لَكَ  
دِينِي أَمْسَيْتُ عَلَى عَهْدِكَ وَ وَعْدِكَ مَا اسْتَطَعْتُ

From these is what is mentioned by Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra in his book ‘Amal Shahr Ramazan’, a supplication of the night of the ninth – ‘O Allah-azwj! For You-azwj is the Praise! There is no god except You-azwj my Lord-azwj, and I am Your-azwj servant. I believe in You-azwj sincerely to You-azwj in my religion! I have come to the evening being upon Your-azwj Covenant and Your-azwj Promise as much as I can!

أَتُوبُ إِلَيْكَ مِنْ سُوءِ عَمَلِي وَ أَسْتَغْفِرُكَ لِذُنُوبِي الَّتِي لَا يَغْفِرُهَا إِلَّا أَنْتَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تَقَبَّلْ صَوْمِي وَ تَفَضَّلْ عَلَيَّ وَ بَلِّغْنِي انْسِلَاحَ هَذَا  
الشَّهْرِ

I repent to You-azwj from evil of my deeds, and I seek Your-azwj Forgiveness for my sins which no one can forgive except You-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and Accept my Fasting, and Grace upon me and Make me reach seclusion of this month!

يَا خَيْرَ الْمَوْلَى وَ يَا مَوْضِعَ كُلِّ شَكْوَى وَ يَا سَامِعَ كُلِّ نَجْوَى وَ يَا شَاهِدَ كُلِّ مَلَأٍ وَ يَا عَالِمَ كُلِّ خَفِيَّةٍ وَ يَا كَاشِفَ مَا يَشَاءُ مِنْ بَلِيَّةٍ يَا خَلِيلَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَ  
نَجِّي مُوسَى وَ مُصْطَفَى مُحَمَّدٍ ص

O Best of the ones hoped to, and O Place of every complaint, and O Listener of every whisper, and O Witness of every assembly, and O Knower of every hidden matter, and O Remover of whatever affliction He-azwj Desires to, O Friend of Ibrahim-as, and Rescuer of Musa-as, and Chooser of Muhammad-saww!

أَدْعُوكَ دُعَاءَ مَنْ اشْتَدَّتْ فَاقَتُهُ وَ ضَعُفَتْ قُوَّتُهُ وَ قَلَّتْ حِيلَتُهُ دُعَاءَ الْعَرِيبِ الْعَرِيقِ الْمُضْطَرِّ الْبَائِسِ الْفَقِيرِ الَّذِي لَا يَجِدُ لِكَشْفِ مَا هُوَ فِيهِ مِنَ الذُّنُوبِ  
إِلَّا أَنْتَ

I supplicate to You-azwj a supplication of the one whose destitution has intensified, and his strength is weakened, and his means are scarce, a supplication of the estranged, the drowning, the desperate, the miserable, the poor who cannot find anyone to remove what sins he is in except You-azwj!

فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ فَرِّجْ عَنِّي وَ اكْشِفْ مَا بِي مِنْ ضُرٍّ وَ تَقَبَّلْ صَوْمِي وَ صَلَاتِي فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ الْعَظِيمِ وَ صَلِّ اللَّهُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ.

Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and Relieve from me and Remove what harm there is with me, and Accept my Fasting, and my Salat in this

<sup>57</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 57

mighty month, and may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Pure Progeny<sup>-asws!</sup>”<sup>58</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص يَا سَيِّدَاةَ وَيَا رَبَّاهُ وَيَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَالْإِكْرَامِ يَا ذَا الْعَرْشِ الَّذِي لَا يَنَامُ وَيَا ذَا الْعِزِّ الَّذِي لَا يُرَامُ يَا قَاضِي الْأُمُورِ يَا شَافِيَ الصُّدُورِ اجْعَلْ لِي مِنْ أَمْرِي فَرْجاً وَخُرْجاً وَاقْدِفْ رَجَاءَكَ فِي قَلْبِي حَتَّى لَا أَرْجُو أَحَدًا سِوَاكَ عَلَيْكَ سَيِّدِي تَوَكَّلْتُ وَ عَلَيْكَ مَوْلَايَ أَنْبَتُ وَ عَلَيْكَ الْمَصِيرُ

Another supplication in this night reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>: ‘O Chief, and O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, and O with the Majesty and the Benevolence! O with the Throne Who does not sleep, and O with the Might which cannot be breached! O Decreeer of the matters, O Healer of the chests! Make a relief and outlet for me from my matters, and Cast hoping to You<sup>-azwj</sup> in my heart until I do not hope to anyone besides You<sup>-azwj</sup>! Upon You<sup>-azwj</sup> my Chief, I have relied, to You<sup>-azwj</sup> my Master I repent, and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the destination!

أَسْأَلُكَ يَا إِلَهَ الْأَلْهَةِ وَيَا جَبَّارَ الْمُجْتَابَةِ وَيَا كَبِيرَ الْأَكْبَابِ الَّذِي مَنْ تَوَكَّلَ عَلَيْهِ كَفَاهُ وَ كَانَ حَسْبُهُ وَ بَالَعَ أَمْرِهِ عَلَيْكَ تَوَكَّلْتُ فَاعْفِنِي وَ عَلَيْكَ أَنْبَتُ فَارْحَمْنِي وَ عَلَيْكَ الْمَصِيرُ فَاعْفِرْ لِي وَ لَا تُسَوِّدْ وَجْهِي يَوْمَ تُسَوِّدُ وُجُوهَ وَ تَبْيَضُّ وُجُوهَ- إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ وَ صَلِّ اللَّهُمَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ ارْحَمْنِي وَ تَجَاوَزْ عَنِّي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ.

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the gods, and O Subduer of the tyrants, and O Greatest of the great ones, Who when one relies upon Him<sup>-azwj</sup> Suffices him and would Reckon him and Accomplish His<sup>-azwj</sup> Command! Upon You<sup>-azwj</sup> I have relied, so Suffice me, and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> I have repented so Mercy me, and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the destination so Forgive for me, and do not Darken my face on the Day faces will be darkened and faces will be brightened, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Mighty, the Wise, and Send Salawaat, O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Mercy me, and Overlook from me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiver, the Merciful!”<sup>59</sup>

فصل فيما يختص باليوم التاسع من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE NINTH DAY WITHOUT REPETITION

دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ التَّاسِعِ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ اللَّهُمَّ اغْفِرْ ذُنُوبِي وَ اعْصِمْ عَمَلِي وَ اهْدِ قَلْبِي وَ اشْرَحْ صَدْرِي وَ يَسِّرْ لِي أَمْرِي وَ حَوِّدْ فَهْمِي وَ خَفِّفْ وِزْرِي وَ آمِنْ حَوْثِي وَ تَبِّتْ حُجَّتِي وَ ارْزُقْ جَائِسِي وَ بَيِّضْ وَجْهِي وَ ارْفَعْ جَاهِي وَ صَدِّقْ قَوْلِي وَ بَلِّغْ حَدِيثِي

Supplication of the ninth day of a month of Ramazan – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Forgive my sin, and Protect my deeds, and Guide my heart, and Expand my chest, and Ease my affairs for me, and Make good my understand, and Lighten my burden, and Secure my fear, and Affirm my argument, and Calm my agitation, and Brighten my face, and Raise my honour, and Ratify m words, and Deliver my narration!

<sup>58</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 58

<sup>59</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 59

وَ عَافِي فِي عُمْرِي وَ بَارِكْ لِي مُنْقَلَبِي وَ اعْصِمْنِي فِي جَمِيعِ أَحْوَالِي وَ أَوْسِعْ عَلَيَّ فِي رِزْقِي وَ سَهِّلْ عَلَيَّ مَطَالِبِي وَ أَعْطِنِي مِنْ خَزَائِلِ عَطَائِكَ وَ أَفْضَلِ مَا  
أَعْطَيْتَ أَحَدًا مِنْ خَلْقِكَ وَ تَجَاوَزْ عَن جَمِيعِ مَا عِنْدِي بِحَسَنِ لَطْفِكَ الَّذِي عِنْدَكَ

And Grant me well-being in my lifespan, and Bless my transfer for me, and Protect me in entirety of my situation, and Expand my sustenance upon me, and Facilitate my search upon me, and Grant me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> awards, and best of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Given anyone of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures, and Overlook from entirety of what is with me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> excellent Gentleness which is with You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ لَا تُشْمِتْ بِي عَدُوِّي وَ لَا تُمَكِّنْهُ مِنْ عُنُقِي وَ لَا تُفْضَحْنِي فِي نَفْسِي وَ لَا تَفْجَعْنِي فِي جَارِي وَ هَبْ لِي يَا إِلَهِي عَطِيَّةً كَرِيمَةً رَحِيمَةً مِنْ عَطَائِكَ الَّذِي  
لَا فَقْرَ بَعْدَهُ فَقَدْ ضَعُفْتُ قُوَّتِي وَ انْقَطَعَ عَنِ الْخَلْقِ رَجَائِي

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Do not let my enemy to gloat with me, nor Enable him from my neck, nor Disgrace me within myself, nor Afflict me regarding my neighbour, and Gift to me, O my God<sup>-azwj</sup>, an honourable award as a Mercy from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> awards which there will be no poverty after it, for my strength has weakened, and my hopes have been cut off from the creatures!

فَقُدِّرْتِكَ يَا رَبِّ أَنْ تَرْحَمَنِي وَ تُعَافِنِي كَقُدِّرْتِكَ عَلَيَّ أَنْ تُعَذِّبَنِي وَ تَبْتَلِيَنِي فَاجْعَلْ يَا مَوْلَايَ فِيمَا قَضَيْتَ تَعْجِيلَ خَلَاصِي مِنْ جَمِيعِ مَا أَنَا فِيهِ مِنَ الْمَكْرُوهِ  
وَ الْمَحْدُورِ وَ الْمَشَقَّةِ وَ عَافِي مِنْهُ كُلِّهِ

O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>! Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Power to Mercy and to Grant me well-being is like Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Power upon Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Punishing me! O my Master! Make in what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Decreed, hastening my rescue from entirety of what I am in, from the abhorrence, and the hazards, and the hardships, and Grant me well-being from it, all of it!

إِلَهِي لَا أَرْجُو لِدْفَعِ ذَلِكَ عَنِّي أَحَدًا مِنْ خَلْقِكَ فَكُنْ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ عِنْدَ أَحْسَنِ ظَنِّي بِكَ وَ امْنُنْ عَلَيَّ بِذَلِكَ وَ عَلَى كُلِّ دَاعٍ دَعَاكَ بِهِ يَا مَوْلَايَ  
مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ أَنْتَ يَا سَيِّدِي أَمَرْتَ بِالِدُّعَاءِ وَ ضَمِنْتَ لِمَنْ شِئْتَ الْإِجَابَةَ وَ وَعَدْتَ الْحَقُّ الَّذِي لَا خُلْفَ لَهُ.

My God<sup>-azwj</sup>! I do not hope for repelling that from me, to anyone of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures! O with the Majesty and the Benevolence, Be with my goodly thoughts with You<sup>-azwj</sup> and Confer upon me with that, and upon every caller from the Momineen calling You<sup>-azwj</sup> with it, O my Master, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief, have Commanded with the supplicating and have Guaranteed the Response to the one You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Promise is the truth which there is no breaking for it!<sup>60</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخَرَ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ لِي فِيهِ نَصِيبًا مِنْ رَحْمَتِكَ الْوَاسِعَةِ وَ اهْدِنِي فِيهِ لِرِزَاهِينِكَ السَّاطِعَةِ وَ خُذْ بِنَاصِيَتِي إِلَى مَرْضَاتِكَ الْجَامِعَةِ بِمَحَبَّتِكَ يَا أَمَلِ  
الْمُسْتَأَقِينَ.

Another supplication in this day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make for me in it a share from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> vast Mercy, and Guide me in it for Your<sup>-azwj</sup> shining Proofs, and Seize me by my forelocks to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> comprehensive Satisfaction with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Love, O wish of the yearning ones!’<sup>61</sup>

<sup>60</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 60

<sup>61</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 61

مِنْهَا مَا ذَكَرَهُ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي كِتَابِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ دُعَاءُ اللَّيْلَةِ الْعَاشِرَةِ يَا خَيْرَ مَنْ سئِلَ وَ يَا أَوْسَعَ مَنْ أُعْطِيَ وَ يَا خَيْرَ مُرْتَجَى صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَوْسَعَ عَلَيَّ مِنْ فَضْلِكَ وَ افْتَحْ لِي بَابَ رِزْقٍ مِنْ عِنْدِكَ - إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ وَ تَقَبَّلْ صَوْمِي وَ تَفَضَّلْ عَلَيَّ

From these is what is mentioned by Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra in the book 'Amal Shahr Ramazan', a supplication on the night of the tenth – 'O Best of the ones asked, and O most Capacious of the ones giving, and O Best of the hoped to! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup>, and Expand upon me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Grace, and Open for me a door of sustenance from You<sup>-azwj</sup>, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Able upon all things, and Accept my Fasting, and Grace upon me!

اللَّهُمَّ رَبَّ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ وَ مَا أَنْزَلْتَ فِيهِ مِنَ الْقُرْآنِ وَ الْبَرَكَاتِ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُرْزِقَنِي حُبَّ الصَّلَاةِ وَ الصِّيَامِ وَ الْحَجِّ وَ الْعُمْرَةِ وَ صَلَاةِ الرَّجْمِ وَ تُحِبِّبَ إِلَيَّ كُلَّ مَا أَحْبَبْتَ وَ تُبْغِضَ إِلَيَّ كُلَّ مَا أَبْغَضْتَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of month of Ramazan, and whatever You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Revealed in it from the Quran and the Blessings! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup>, and Grace me to love the Salat, and the Fast, and the Hajj, and the Umrah, and connecting the kinship, and Cause me to love all what You<sup>-azwj</sup> Love, and Cause me to hate all what You<sup>-azwj</sup> Hate!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّكَ تَكْفَلْتُمْ بِرِزْقِي وَ رِزْقِ كُلِّ دَابَّةٍ يَا خَيْرَ مَدْعُوٍّ وَ يَا خَيْرَ مَسْئُولٍ وَ خَيْرَ مُرْتَجَى وَ أَوْسَعَ مَنْ أُعْطِيَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ ارْزُقْنِي السَّعَةَ وَ الدَّعَةَ وَ السَّعَادَةَ فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ الْعَظِيمِ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Guaranteed my sustenance and sustenance of every animal! O Best of the ones called upon, and O Best of the ones asked, and Best of the ones hoped to, and most Capacious of the ones giving! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup>, and Provide me the vastness and the prosperity and the happiness in this mighty month, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!<sup>62</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخَرَ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ الْعَاشِرَةِ مَرْوِيِّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص اللَّهُمَّ يَا سَلَامٌ يَا مُؤْمِنٌ يَا مُهَيِّمٌ يَا جَبَّارٌ يَا مُتَكَبِّرٌ يَا أَحَدٌ يَا صَمَدٌ يَا وَاحِدٌ يَا فَردٌ يَا عَفُورٌ يَا رَحِيمٌ يَا وَدُودٌ يَا حَلِيمٌ مَضَى مِنَ الشَّهْرِ الْمُبَارَكِ الثَّلَاثُ وَ لَسْتُ أَدْرِي سَيِّدِي مَا صَنَعْتَ فِي حَاجَتِي هَلْ عَفَرْتَ لِي إِنْ أَنْتَ عَفَرْتَ لِي فَطُوبَى لِي وَ إِنْ لَمْ تَكُنْ عَفَرْتَ لِي فَوَا سَوْآتَاهُ

Another supplication in night of the tenth, reported from the Prophet<sup>-sawww</sup> – 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Granter of peace, O Granter of Security, O Dominant, O Subduer, O Great, O One, O Non-Hollow, O First, O Individual, O Forgiver, O Merciful, O Affectionate, O Lenient! A third of the Blessed month has passed by, I don't know, my Chief, what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Done regarding my deeds, have You<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiven me? If You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Forgiven for me, then beatitude is for me, and if You<sup>-azwj</sup> have not Forgiven for me, then O its woe!

فَمِنَ الْآنَ سَيِّدِي فَاعْفُرْ لِي وَ ارْحَمْنِي وَ ثَبِّ عَلَيَّ وَ لَا تَخْذُلْنِي وَ أَقْلِنِي عَثْرَتِي وَ اسْتُرْنِي بِسِتْرِكَ وَ اعْفُ عَنِّي بِعَفْوِكَ وَ ارْحَمْنِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ تَجَاوَزْ عَنِّي بِعُدْرَتِكَ إِنَّكَ تَفْضِي وَ لَا يُفْضَى عَلَيْكَ وَ أَنْتَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ.

<sup>62</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 62

From now on, my Chief, Forgive for me, and Mercy me, and Turn to me and do not Abandon me, and Uproot my stumbles, and Cover me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Cover, and Pardon me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Pardon, and Mercy me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, and Overlook from me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Power! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Decree and no one can decree against You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Able upon all things!"<sup>63</sup>

فصل فيما يختص باليوم العاشر من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE TENTH DAY WITHOUT REPETITION

اللَّهُمَّ يَا مَنْ بَطَشُهُ شَدِيدٌ وَعَفْوُهُ قَدِيمٌ وَ مُلْكُهُ مُسْتَقِيمٌ وَ لَطْفُهُ شَدِيدٌ يَا مَنْ سَتَرَ عَلَيَّ الْقَبِيحَ وَ ظَهَرَ بِالْجَمِيلِ وَ لَمْ يُعْجَلْ بِالْعُقُوبَةِ وَ يَا مَنْ أَدَانَ لِلْعِبَادِ بِالتَّوْبَةِ يَا مَنْ لَمْ يَهْتِكِ السِّرَّ لِدِي الْقَضِيحَةِ يَا مَنْ لَا يَعْلَمُ مَا فِي عَدِ غَيْرِهِ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Whose Prowess is intense, and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Pardon is ancient, and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Kingdom is Ever-lasting, and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Subtlety is intense! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Covers upon the ugliness and Reveals the beautiful and is not hasty with the Punishment, and O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who has Permitted for the servants with repenting! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> who does not violate the veil for the ones with scandal! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup>, no one knows what is in tomorrow apart from Him<sup>-azwj</sup>!

يَا جَابِرَ كُلِّ كَسِيرٍ يَا مَأْوَى كُلِّ هَارِبٍ يَا غَاذِيَّ مَا فِي بُطُونِ الْأُمَّهَاتِ يَا سَيِّدِي أَنْتَ لِي فِي كُلِّ حَاجَةٍ نَزَلْتَ بِي صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آخِئِي مَا أَهَمِّي وَ ارْزُقْنِي مِنْ رِزْقِكَ الْوَاسِعِ رِزْقاً حَلَالاً طَيِّباً

O Mender of every brokenness, O Shelter of every fleeer, O Provider to what is in bellies of the mothers! O my Chief, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are for me in every need befalling with me! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Suffice me of what worries me, and Provide me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> vast sustenance, Permissible, good!

يَا حَيُّ يَا قَيُّوْمُ بِرَحْمَتِكَ اسْتَعْنَيْتُ فَكَأْسِرِي وَ اصْلِحْ لِي شَأْنِي كُلَّهُ وَ لَا تَكْلِفْنِي إِلَى نَفْسِي طَرْفَةَ عَيْنٍ أَبَدًا مَا أَبْقَيْتَنِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Living, O Eternal! I cry out for help with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, so Free my captivity, and Rectify for me my affairs, all of them, and do not Allocate me to myself for the blink of an eye, ever, for as long as You<sup>-azwj</sup> Cause me to remain, O the most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>64</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي الْيَوْمِ الْعَاشِرِ اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْنِي مِنَ الْمُتَوَكِّلِينَ عَلَيْكَ وَ اجْعَلْنِي مِنَ الْفَائِزِينَ إِلَيْكَ وَ اجْعَلْنِي مِنَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ لَدَيْكَ بِإِحْسَانِكَ يَا عَايَةَ الطَّالِبِينَ.

Another supplication during the tenth day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make me from the ones relying upon You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Make me from the ones successful to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Make me from the ones drawing closer to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> religion by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Favour, O Peak of the seekers!"<sup>65</sup>

مِنْهَا مَا وَجَدْنَاهُ فِي كُتُبِ أَصْحَابِنَا رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ الْعَتِيقَةَ وَ قَدْ سَقَطَ مِنْهُ أَدْعِيَةُ لَيْالٍ فَتَقَلْنَا مَا بَقِيَ مِنْهَا وَ هُوَ دُعَاءُ اللَّيْلَةِ الْحَادِيَةِ عَشْرَةَ

<sup>63</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 63

<sup>64</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 64

<sup>65</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 65

From these is what we found in the ancient books of our companions, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy them, and (some) supplications of the nights have been dropped, so we are transmitting whatever remains from these, and it is supplication of night of the eleventh: –

سُبْحَانَكَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ الْبَارِيُّ الْوَاحِدُ الْقَهَّارُ الَّذِي خَلَقَنِي وَ لَمْ أَكُ شَيْئاً بِمَشِيئَتِهِ وَ أَرَانِي فِي نَفْسِي وَ فِي كُلِّ شَيْءٍ مِنْ مَخْلُوقَاتِهِ وَ صُنِعَ الدَّلَائِلُ الْبَيِّنَةُ النَّبِيَّةَ عَلَى قُدْرَتِهِ الَّذِي فَرَضَ الصِّيَامَ عَلَيَّ تَعْبُدًا يُصْلِحُ بِهِ شَأْنِي وَ يَغْسِلُ عَنِّي أَوْزَارِي وَ يُدَكِّرُنِي بِمَا هَوَتْ عَنْهُ مِنْ ذِكْرِهِ وَ يُوجِبُ لِي الرُّفْقَى بِطَاعَةِ أَمْرِهِ

‘Glory be to You<sup>-azwj</sup>! There is no god except You<sup>-azwj</sup>, the Maker, the One, the Forceful Who Created me and I wasn’t anything, by His<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> Showed me within myself and in all things from His<sup>-azwj</sup> creation and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Making, the clear radiant evidencing upon His<sup>-azwj</sup> Power, Who Obligated the Fasts upon me, as an act of worship to Rectify my affairs by it and Wash my burdens away from me, and Reminding me what I have been heedless about from His<sup>-azwj</sup> Zikr, and Obligating the closeness to Him<sup>-azwj</sup> by obeying His<sup>-azwj</sup> Command!

اللَّهُمَّ سَيِّدِي أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ إِنْ كُنْتُ لِحُدُثِ عَلَيَّ بِصَالِحٍ فِيمَا مَضَى مِنْهُ ارْتَضَيْتَهُ فَرِّدْنِي وَ إِنْ كُنْتُ افْتَرَفْتُ مَا أَسْحَطَكَ فَأُولِي

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, my Chief! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master! If You<sup>-azwj</sup> have been Generous upon me with good deeds in the past which You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Pleased with, so Increase me, and if I have perpetrated what has Angered You<sup>-azwj</sup>, then Forgive me!

اللَّهُمَّ مَلِكُنِي مِنْ نَفْسِي فِي الْهُدَى مَا أَنْتَ لَهُ أَفْلَكُ وَ قَدَّرْتَنِي مِنَ الْعُدُولِ بِمَا إِلَى إِرَادَتِكَ عَلَيَّ مَا أَنْتَ عَلَيْهِ أَقْدَرُ وَ كُنْ مُخْتَارًا لِعِبْدِكَ مَا يُسْعِدُهُ بِطَاعَتِكَ وَ تَجْنِبُهُ الشَّقَوَةَ بِمَعْصِيَتِكَ حَتَّى يَفُورَ فِي الْمَعْصُومِينَ وَ يَنْجُوَ فِي الْمَقْبُولِينَ وَ يُرَافِقَ الْفَائِزِينَ الَّذِينَ لَا خَوْفَ عَلَيْهِمْ وَ لَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ سَلَّمَ تَسْلِيمًا كَثِيرًا.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Give me control of myself regarding the guidance what You<sup>-azwj</sup> are more in control of, and Empower me from the turning with it to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Will upon what You<sup>-azwj</sup> are more Able upon, and Be a Chooser for Your<sup>-azwj</sup> servants what would Make him happier with obeying You<sup>-azwj</sup> and Keep him away from disobeying You<sup>-azwj</sup> until he succeeds among the Protected ones, and Saved among the Accepted ones, and becomes a friend of the winners, those there will neither be fear upon them nor will they be grieving, and may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Greet abundant greetings!’<sup>66</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ الْحَادِيَةِ عَشْرَةَ مِنْهُ رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي قُرَّةَ مِنْ كِتَابِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ يَا مَنْ يَكْفِي كُلَّ مُتَوَنِّةٍ بِأَلَا مُتَوَنِّةٍ يَا جَوَادُ يَا مَاجِدُ يَا أَحَدُ يَا وَاحِدُ يَا صَمَدُ يَا مَنْ لَمْ يَتَّخِذْ صَاحِبَةً وَ لَا وَلَدًا وَ لَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُ كُفُوًا أَحَدٌ يَا مَنْ لَمْ يَلِدْ وَ لَمْ يُولَدْ صَلِّ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تَقَبَّلْ صَوْمِي وَ أَعِيتِي عَلَيَّ وَ عَلَيَّ مَا بَقِيَ مِنْ شَهْرِي

Another supplication during the night of the eleventh of it, we are reporting by our chain to Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra, from the book ‘Amal Shahr Ramazan’ – ‘O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Suffice of every provision without being provided! O Generous, O Glorious, O First, O One, O Non-Hollow, O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> who did not Take a female consort nor a son, and no one is a match for Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who did not Beget nor is He<sup>-azwj</sup> Begotten! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Accept my Fasts, and Assist me upon it and upon what remains from my month!

<sup>66</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 66

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَمْسَيْتُ لَا أَمْلِكُ مَا أَرْجُو وَلَا أَسْتَطِيعُ دَفْعَ مَا أَخَافُ إِلَّا بِكَ وَأَمْسَيْتُ مُرْتَمِّئًا بِعَمَلِي وَأَمْسَى الْأَمْرُ وَالْقَضَاءُ بِيَدِكَ يَا رَبِّ فَلَا فَتِيرَ أَفْقَرُ مِنِّي

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I have come to an evening not controlling what I am hoping for, nor am I capable of repelling what I am cautious of, and I have come to an evening pledged with my deeds while the Command and the Decree are in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand (control), O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, thus there is no poor one poorer than me!

فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَاعْفُزْ لِي يَا رَبِّ ظُلْمِي وَجُرْمِي وَجَهْلِي وَجِدِّي وَهَزْلِي وَكُلَّ ذَنْبٍ ارْتَكَبْتُهُ وَبَلَّغْنِي وَارْزُقْنِي خَيْرَ الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ الْعَظِيمِ فِي غَيْرِ مَشَقَّةٍ مِنِّي وَلَا تُهْلِكْ رُوحِي وَجَسَدِي فِي طَلَبِ مَا لَمْ تُقَدِّرْ لِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Forgive for me, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, my injustices, and my crimes, and my ignorance, and my serious and my non-serious, and Make me reach and Provide me goodness of the world and the Hereafter in this mighty month without hardship from me, and do not let my soul and my body be destroyed in seeking what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have not Determined for me, by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>67</sup>

دُعَاءٌ آخَرٌ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ إِنَّي أَسْتَأْنِفُ الْعَمَلَ وَأَرْجُو الْعَفْوَ وَهَذِهِ أَوَّلُ لَيْلَةٍ مِنْ لَيَالِي التُّلُثَيْنِ أَدْعُوكَ بِأَسْمَائِكَ الْحُسْنَى وَأَسْتَجِيرُ بِكَ مِنْ نَارِكَ الَّتِي لَا تُطْفِئُ وَأَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُقَوِّبَنِي عَلَى قِيَامِهِ وَصِيَامِهِ وَأَنْ تَعْفِرَ لِي وَتَرْحَمَنِي إِنَّكَ لَا تُخْلِفُ الْمِيعَادَ

Another supplicating in this night reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>: 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I resume the deeds and I hope for the Pardon, and this is the first night from the night of the two-thirds! I supplicate to You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Name, the most excellent, and I seek shelter with You<sup>-azwj</sup> from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Fire which does not extinguish, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Strengthen me upon its standing (for Salat), and its Fasts, and to Forgive for me and Mercy me, You<sup>-azwj</sup> do not Break the Promise!

اللَّهُمَّ بِرَحْمَتِكَ الَّتِي وَسِعَتْ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ وَبِحَاثِمِ الصَّالِحَاتِ وَعَلَيْهَا اتَّكَلْتُ وَأَنْتَ الصَّمَدُ الَّذِي لَمْ يَلِدْ وَلَمْ يُولَدْ- وَ لَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُ كُفُوًا أَحَدٌ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَاعْفُزْ لِي وَارْحَمْنِي وَتَجَاوَزْ عَنِّي- إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ النَّوَّابُ الرَّحِيمُ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! By Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy Capacious of all things, and by the righteous deeds are completed, and upon it I have relied, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Non-Hollow Who does not Beget and is not begotten and no one is a match for Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Forgive for me and Mercy me and Overlook from me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Oft-Turning, the Merciful!"<sup>68</sup>

<sup>67</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 67

<sup>68</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 68

فصل فيما يختص باليوم الحادي عشر من شهر رمضان

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT IS SPECIFIC WITH THE ELEVENTH DAY OF A MONTH OF RAMAZAN

اللَّهُمَّ بِيَدِكَ مَقَادِيرُ الدُّنْيَا وَ الآخِرَةِ وَ بِيَدِكَ مَقَادِيرُ الْغِنَى وَ الْفَقْرِ وَ بِيَدِكَ مَقَادِيرُ الْخَيْلَانِ وَ النَّصْرِ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! In Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand (control) are reins of the worlds and the Hereafter, and in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand are reins of the riches and the poverty, and in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand are reins of the abandonment and the help!

اللَّهُمَّ بَارِكْ لِي فِي دِينِي وَ دُنْيَايَ وَ بَارِكْ لِي فِي أَهْلِي وَ مَالِي وَ وُلْدِي وَ بَارِكْ لِي فِي سَمْعِي وَ بَصَرِي وَ يَدَيَّ وَ رِجْلَيَّ وَ جَمِيعِ جَسَدِي وَ بَارِكْ لِي فِي عَقْلِي وَ ذَهْنِي وَ فَهْمِي وَ عِلْمِي وَ جَمِيعِ مَا حَوَّلْتَنِي

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Bless for me in my religion and my world, and Bless for me in my family and my wealth and my children, and Bless for me in my hearing and my sight, and my hands and my feet, and entirety of my body, and Bless for me in my intellect, and my mind, and my understanding, and my knowledge, and entirety of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Bestowed upon me!

اللَّهُمَّ أَوْسِعْ عَلَيَّ مِنْ رِزْقِكَ الْحَلَالِ وَ فَكِّ رَقَبَتِي مِنَ النَّارِ وَ أَدْخِلْنِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ دَارَ الْقَرَارِ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Expand upon me Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Permissible sustenance, and Liberate my neck from the Fire and Admit me by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, into the House of settlement!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ أَهْوَالِ الدُّنْيَا وَ الآخِرَةِ وَ بَوَائِقِ الدَّهْرِ وَ مُصِيبَاتِ اللَّيَالِي وَ الْأَيَّامِ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I seek Refuge with You<sup>-azwj</sup> from horrors of the world and the Hereafter, and disasters of the times, and difficulties of the nights and the days!

اللَّهُمَّ إِن كُنْتَ غَضِبْتَ عَلَيَّ وَ أَنْتَ رَبِّي فَلَا تُجَلِّهِ لِي يَا رَبَّ الْمُسْتَضْعِفِينَ وَ مِنْ شَرِّ الْجِنِّ وَ الْإِنْسِ فَسَلِّمْنِي وَ أَنْتَ رَبِّي فَلَا تَكْلِبْنِي إِلَى عَدُوِّي وَ لَا إِلَى صَدِيقِي وَ إِنْ لَمْ تُكُنْ غَضِبْتَ عَلَيَّ فَمَا أَبَالِي غَيْرَ أَنَّ عَافِيَتَكَ أَوْسَعُ لِي وَ أَهْنَأُ لِي

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! If You<sup>-azwj</sup> were to be Wrathful upon me, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, do not Release it with me! O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, the weak ones, and from evil of the Jinn and the humans, Keep me safe, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, so neither Allocate me to my enemy nor to my friend; and if You<sup>-azwj</sup> are not Wrathful upon me, I don't care apart from that Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Given well-being (to me) is more capacious for me and more pleasant for me!

إِلَهِي أَعُوذُ بِنُورِ وَجْهِكَ الَّذِي أَشْرَقَتْ بِهِ السَّمَاوَاتُ وَ الْأَرْضُونَ وَ كَشَفْتَ بِهِ الظُّلْمَةَ عَنْ عِبَادِكَ مِنْ أَنْ يُجَلَّ بِِي سَخَطُكَ لَكَ الْغُثِّي حَتَّى تَرْضَى وَ إِذَا رَضِيتَ وَ بَعَدَ الرِّضَا وَ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِكَ.

My God<sup>-azwj</sup>! I seek Refuge with Noor of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Face by which shine the skies and the earths, and by it the darkness is removed from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> servants from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Wrath being released

with me! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Reproach until You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Pleased, and when You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Pleased, and after the Pleasure, and there is neither might nor strength except with You<sup>-azwj</sup>!''<sup>69</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي الْيَوْمِ الْحَادِي عَشَرَ اللَّهُمَّ حَبِّبْ إِلَيَّ فِيهِ الْإِحْسَانَ وَكَرِهْ إِلَيَّ فِيهِ الْعِصْيَانَ وَحَرِّمْ عَلَيَّ فِيهِ السَّخَطَ وَ التَّيْرَانَ بِعَوْنِكَ يَا عَزَّوَجَلَّ الْمُسْتَعِينِينَ.

Another supplication during the eleventh day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Cause the good deeds during it to be beloved to me, and Cause the disobedience during it to be abhorrent to me, and Prohibit during it the Wrath upon me, and the Fires, by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Assistance, O Aider of the ones crying out for help!’<sup>70</sup>

مِنْهَا مَا وَجَدْنَاهُ فِي كُتُبِ أَصْحَابِنَا رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ الْعَتِيقَةِ وَ قَدْ سَقَطَ مِنْهُ أَدْعِيَةُ لَيْالٍ نَقَلْنَا مَا بَقِيَ مِنْهَا وَ هُوَ دُعَاءُ اللَّيْلِ الثَّانِيَةِ عَشْرَةَ سُبْحَانَكَ أَيُّهَا الْمَلِكُ الْقَدِيرُ الَّذِي بِيَدِهِ الْأُمُورُ وَ لَا يُعْجِزُهُ مَا يُرِيدُ وَ لَا يَنْقُصُهُ الْعَطَاءُ وَ الْمَزِيدُ

From these is what we found in the ancient books of our companions, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy them, and supplications of nights have been dropped from it. We are transmitting what remains from these, and it is a supplication of the night of the twelfth – ‘Glory be to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O You<sup>-azwj</sup> the King, the Powerful Who’s in His<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand (control) of the matters, and whatever He<sup>-azwj</sup> Ordains does not Reduce (anything from) Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, neither does from the Giving, increases nor reduces (anything from) Him<sup>-azwj</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنْ كَانَتْ صَحِيفَتِي مُسْوَدَّةً بِالذُّنُوبِ إِلَيْكَ فَإِنِّي أَعُوذُ فِي نَحْوِهَا فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيَالِي الْبَيْضِ عَلَيْكَ وَ أَرْجُو مِنَ الْعُزْمَانِ وَ الْعَمْرِ مَا هُوَ بِيَدِكَ فَإِنْ جُدْتَ بِهِ عَلَيَّ لَمْ يَنْقُصْكَ وَ فُزْتُ وَ إِنْ حَرَمْتَنِيهِ لَمْ يَزِدْكَ وَ عَطِبْتُ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! If my parchment (register of deeds) has been darkened by the sinning to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, so I am foremost is having it deleted in these white nights, and I hope from the Forgiveness and the Pardon what is in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand. If You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Generous with it upon me, it will not reduce You<sup>-azwj</sup> and I will suffice, and if You<sup>-azwj</sup> Deprive me of it, it will not increase You<sup>-azwj</sup> (in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> treasures) but I will be ruined!

اللَّهُمَّ فَوْقِي بِمَا سَبَقَ لِي مِنَ الْحُسْنَى شَهَادَةَ الْإِحْلَاصِ بِكَ وَ بِمَا جُدْتَ بِهِ عَلَيَّ مِنْ ذَلِكَ وَ مَا كُنْتُ لِأَعْرِفَهُ لَوْ لَا تَفَضُّلُكَ وَ أَعْدَيْتَنِي مِنْ سَخَطِكَ وَ أَنْبَلِي بِهِ رِضَاكَ وَ عِصْمَتَكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Grant me success, by what has been destined for me from goodness, in the testimony of sincerity to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and by what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Generously Bestowed upon me from that, which I would not have known without Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Favour. Protect me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Wrath, and Grant me through it Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Pleasure and Protection.

وَ وَقَفِّي لِاسْتِنْفَافِ مَا يَزُكُّو لَدَيْكَ مِنَ الْعَمَلِ وَ جَبْنِي الْهَمُومَاتِ وَ الزَّلَالَ فَإِنَّكَ تَمْحُو مَا تَشَاءُ وَ تُثَبِّتُ وَ عِنْدَكَ أُمُّ الْكِتَابِ وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ النَّبِيِّ وَ آلِهِ وَ سَلَّمَ كَثِيرًا.

(O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>) Guide me to resume actions that are pure and acceptable to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Keep me away from mistakes and slips. Indeed, You<sup>-azwj</sup> Erase what You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire and Affirm what

<sup>69</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 69

<sup>70</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 70

You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire, and with You<sup>-azwj</sup> is Mother of the Book, and may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>, and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and abundant Greetings!"<sup>71</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ وَ هُوَ مَا رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي كِتَابِهِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ فَقَالَ دُعَاءُ اللَّيْلَةِ الثَّانِيَةِ عَشْرَةَ اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِمَعَاوِدِ الْعَرْشِ مِنْ عَرْشِكَ وَ مُنْتَهَى الرَّحْمَةِ مِنْ كِتَابِكَ وَ بِاسْمِكَ الْأَعْظَمِ وَ كَلِمَاتِكَ الثَّامَةِ الَّتِي لَا يُجَاوِزُهُنَّ بَرٌّ وَ لَا فَاجِرٌ فَإِنَّكَ لَا تَبِيدُ وَ لَا تَنْفَدُ

Another supplicating in this night, and it is what we are reporting by our chain to Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra in his book 'Amal Shahr Ramazan'. He said a supplication of the night of the twelfth – 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Seat of Honour from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Throne, and the ultimate Mercy from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Book, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> most Magnificent Name, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> complete Words which can neither be surpassed by a righteous nor an immoral, for You<sup>-azwj</sup> will neither perish nor deplete.

أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تَقَبَّلَ مِنِّي وَ مِنْ جَمِيعِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ صِيَامَ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ وَ قِيَامَهُ وَ تَفَكَّرَ رِقَابَنَا مِنَ النَّارِ

Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Accept from me and from believing men and the believing women, fasting the month of Ramazan and it standing (for Salat), and Liberate our necks from the Fire!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اجْعَلْ قَلْبِي بَارِئاً وَ عَمَلِي سَابِغاً وَ رِزْقِي دَارِئاً وَ حَوْضَ نَبِيِّكَ عَلَيَّ وَ آلِهِ السَّلَامَ لِي قَرَاراً وَ مُسْتَقَرّاً وَ تُعَجَّلْ فَرَجَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ فِي عَافِيَةِ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Make my heart righteous, my deeds pleasing, my sustenance abundant, and the Fountain of Your Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>, upon him<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> be the greetings, a rest and settlement for me, and Make relief of Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, in well-being, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>72</sup>

دُعَاءُ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ آتِهِ وَسَلَّمَ أَنْتَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ وَ أَنْتَ الْغَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ وَ أَنْتَ الْعَلِيُّ الْعَظِيمُ لَكَ الْحَمْدُ حَمْداً يَبْقَى وَ لَا يَفْنَى وَ لَكَ الشُّكْرُ شُكْرًا يَبْقَى وَ لَا يَفْنَى وَ أَنْتَ الْحَيُّ الْحَلِيمُ الْعَلِيمُ

A supplication in this night reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> – 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Mighty, the Wise, and you<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiving, the Merciful, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Exalted, the Magnificent! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise, a lasting Praise and not perishing, and for You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the thanks, a thanks to remain not perishing, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Living, the Lenient, the All-Knowing!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِنُورِ وَجْهِكَ الْكَرِيمِ وَ بِجَلَالِكَ الَّذِي لَا يُرَامُ وَ بِعِزَّتِكَ الَّتِي لَا تُمَهَّرُ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تَغْفِرَ لِي وَ تَرْحَمَنِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ أَرْحَمُ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

I Ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by the Noor of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Honourable Face, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Majestic which cannot be breached, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Might which cannot be coerced, to Send Salawaat upon

<sup>71</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 71

<sup>72</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 72

Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Forgive for me and Mercy me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>73</sup>

وَرُويَ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع أَنَّ الْإِنْجِيلَ أُنزِلَ فِي اثْنَتَيْ عَشْرَةَ لَيْلَةً مَضَتْ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ.

And it is reported from Al-Sadiq<sup>-asws</sup>: 'The Evangel was Revealed during the twelfth night passed from a month of Ramazan'.<sup>74</sup>

قلت أنا فلها زيادة في التعظيم ذكر المفيد في التواريخ الشرعية أن الإنجيل أنزل في يوم ثاني عشر.

I say, 'There is additional reverence for it mentioned by Al-Mufeed in the history of the Laws that the Evangel was Revealed during the twelfth day'.

فصل فيما يختص باليوم الثاني عشر منه من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE TWELFTH DAY OF IT, WITHOUT REPETITION

اللَّهُمَّ غَارَتْ نُجُومُ سَمَائِكَ إِلَى آخِرِهِ-

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! The stars of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> sky have disappeared' – up to its end.

و هو: اللَّهُمَّ غَارَتْ نُجُومُ سَمَائِكَ، وَ نَامَتْ عَيُونُ أَنْعَامِكَ، وَ هَدَأَتْ أَصْوَاتُ عِبَادِكَ وَ أَنْعَامِكَ، وَ غَلَقَتْ مَلُوكُ الْأَرْضِ عَلَيْهَا أَبْوَابَهَا، وَ طَافَتْ عَلَيْهَا حِرَاسُهَا، وَ احْتَجَبُوا عَمَّنْ يَسْأَلُهُمْ حَاجَةً أَوْ يَنْتَجِعُ مِنْهُمْ فَائِدَةً، وَ أَنْتَ الْهَيَّ حَى قِيَوْمٍ لَا تَأْخُذُكَ سَنَةٌ وَ لَا نَوْمٌ، وَ لَا يَشْغَلُكَ شَيْءٌ، أَبْوَابُ سَمَاوَاتِكَ لِمَنْ دَعَاكَ مَفْتَحَاتٍ وَ خَزَائِنِكَ غَيْرَ مَغْلَقَاتٍ، اللَّهُمَّ الْخ.

And it is - 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! The stars of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> sky have disappeared, and the eyes of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> animals are sleeping, and the voices of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> servants and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> animals are silent, and kings of the earth have closed their doors and their guards are circling at it, and they are barring from the ones asking them (kings) for a need, or to gains a benefit from them, while You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my God<sup>-azwj</sup>, Living, Eternal! Neither does slumber seize You<sup>-azwj</sup> nor sleep, nor does anything pre-occupy You<sup>-azwj</sup>! door of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> skies are open for the one supplicating to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> treasures are without locks! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>!' – etc.

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْتَدْعُكَ وَ أَسْتَحْفِظُكَ بِأَنَّ- لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ الْحَيُّ الْقَيُّومُ وَ النُّورُ الْقُدُّوسُ- وَ نَفْسِي وَ رُوحِي وَ رِزْقِي وَ مَخْيَايَ وَ مَمَاتِي وَ أَنْفُسَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْفُسَ أَشْيَاعِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ جَمِيعَ مَا تَفَضَّلْتَ بِهِ عَلَيَّ وَ عَلَيْهِمْ حَيًّا وَ مَيِّتًا وَ شَاهِدًا وَ غَائِبًا وَ نَائِمًا وَ يَقْظَانَ وَ قَائِمًا وَ قَاعِدًا وَ مُسْتَحْفَافًا وَ مُتَهَيِّوًا بِنُورِ وَجْهِكَ الْكَرِيمِ الْجَلِيلِ الرَّقِيعِ الْعَظِيمِ الْقَائِمِ بِالْقِسْطِ- لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ- بِمُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ صَلَوَاتِكَ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! There is no god except You<sup>-azwj</sup>, the Living, the Eternal and the Holy Noor, I entrust to You<sup>-azwj</sup> and seek Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Protection with, , my self, and my soul, and my sustenance, and my life, and my death, and selves of People<sup>-asws</sup> of the Household of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and souls of Shias of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and entirety of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Preferred with upon me and upon them<sup>-asws</sup>, living and dying, and present and absent, and sleeping and awake, and

<sup>73</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 73

<sup>74</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 74

standing and sitting, and taking lightly, and negligent, with the Noor of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Honourable Face, the Majestic, the Lofty, the Magnificent, the Standing with the fairness, there is no god except Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Mighty, the Wise, by Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, the Pure, may Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Salawaat be upon him<sup>-saww</sup> and upon them<sup>-asws</sup> altogether!

يَا وَلِيَّ النَّبِيِّينَ وَالْمُرْسَلِينَ وَمَلَائِكَتِكَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ صَلَوَاتِكَ عَلَيَّهِمْ يَا رَبَّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَبَيْتِكَ الْمَعْمُورِ وَالسَّنْعِ الْمَثَابِي وَالْقُرْآنِ الْعَظِيمِ وَبِكُلِّ مَنْ يُكْرَمُ عَلَيْكَ مِنْ جَمِيعِ خَلْقِكَ يَا سَيِّدِي مَعَ مَا تَفَضَّلْتَ عَلَيَّهِمْ وَعَلَيْنَا فَاجْعَلْنَا فِي حِمَاكَ الَّذِي لَا يُسْتَبَاحُ بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Guardian of the Prophets<sup>-as</sup> and the Messengers<sup>-as</sup>, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Angels of Proximity, may Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Salawaat be upon them<sup>-asws</sup>! O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the worlds, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Oft-frequented House, and the seven doubles (Masaany) and the Magnificent Quran, and with every one honourable to You<sup>-azwj</sup> from entirety of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures, O my Master, along with what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Graced upon them<sup>-asws</sup> and upon us! Make us in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Protection which cannot be violated, by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!<sup>75</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخَرَ اللَّهُمَّ زَيِّنْ لِي فِيهِ السَّيِّئَ وَالْعَفَافَ وَاسْتُرْنِي فِيهِ بِبِلَاسِ الْقُنُوعِ وَالْكَفَافِ وَحَلِّبْنِي فِيهِ بِحُلِيِّ الْفَضْلِ وَالْإِنْصَافِ بِعِصْمَتِكَ يَا عِصْمَةَ الْخَائِفِينَ.

Another supplication – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Adorn for me during it, the veil, and the chastity, and the Cover me in it with an apparel of contentment and the sufficiency, and Garment me in it with a garment of Grace and the fairness with You<sup>-azwj</sup> Protection, O Protector of the fearful!<sup>76</sup>

مِنْهَا مَا وَجَدْنَاهُ فِي كُتُبِ أَصْحَابِنَا رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ الْعَتِيقَةَ وَقَدْ سَقَطَ مِنْهُ أُدْعِيَةُ لَيْالٍ فَتَقَلْنَا مَا بَقِيَ مِنْهَا وَهُوَ دُعَاءُ اللَّيْلَةِ الثَّلَاثَةِ عَشَرَ

From these is what we found in the ancient books of our companions, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy them, and there have been dropped from it supplicating of nights. We are transmitting what remains from these, and it is a supplication of the thirteenth night –

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي يَجُودُ فَلَا يَبْخُلُ وَلَا يَحْلُمُ فَلَا يُعْجَلُ الَّذِي مَنَّ عَلَيَّ مِنْ تَوْحِيدِهِ بِأَعْظَمِ الْمِنَّةِ وَنَدَّبَنِي مِنْ صَالِحِ الْعَمَلِ إِلَى خَيْرِ الْمِهْنَةِ وَأَمَرَنِي بِاللُّدْعَاءِ فَدَعَوْتُهُ

‘The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who is Generous so is not withholding, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> is Forbearing so is not hasty, Who Confers upon me from His<sup>-azwj</sup> Oneness as the mightiest of conferment, and Guided me from the righteous deeds to the best of Tests, and Commanded me with the supplication, so I supplicated to Him<sup>-azwj</sup>!

فَوَجَدْتُهُ غِيَاثًا عِنْدَ شِدَائِدِي وَأَدْرَكْتُهُ لَمْ يُبْعِدْنِي بِالْإِجَابَةِ حِينَ بَعُدَ مَدَاهُ وَلَا حَرَمَنِي الْإِنْتِشَاحَ لِمَا عَمِلْتُ مَا لَا يَرْضَاهُ أَقَالِي عَثْرَتِي وَقَضَى لِي حَاجَتِي وَتَدَارَكَ قِيَابِي وَعَجَّلَ مَعُونَتِي فَزَادَنِي خُبْرَةً بِعُدْرَتِهِ وَعَلِمًا بِنُفُودِ مَشِيئَتِهِ

I found Him<sup>-azwj</sup> a Helper during my adversities, and I realised He<sup>-azwj</sup> does not Distance me with the Response when its term was far, and he<sup>-azwj</sup> did not Deprive me of the relief when I had worked what did not Please Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! He<sup>-azwj</sup> Uprooted me from my stumbles, and Fulfilled

<sup>75</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 75

<sup>76</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 76

my needs for me, and Caught up my standing, and Hastened my provision. It increased me the awareness by His<sup>-azwj</sup> Power, and knowledge by Implementing His<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّ كُلَّ مَا جُدْتَ بِهِ عَلَيَّ بَعْدَ التَّوْحِيدِ دُونَهُ وَإِنْ كَثُرَ وَعَيْزٌ مُوَازٍ لَهُ وَإِنْ كَبُرَ لِأَنَّ جَمِيعَهُ نِعْمٌ دَارِ الْفَنَاءِ الْمُرْتَجِعَةِ وَهُوَ النِّعْمَةُ لِذَا الْبَقَاءِ الَّتِي لَيْسَتْ بِمَنْقُطَةٍ فَيَا مَنْ جَادَ بِذَلِكَ مُخْتَصِّاً لِي بِرَحْمَتِهِ وَوَفَّقَنِي لِلْعَمَلِ بِمَا يَقْضِي حَقَّ نِدَائِكَ فِي هَيْبَتِهِ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! All what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have been Generous with upon me after the Oneness is below it, and even if more, and without equal for it even it great, because all of it is a bounty for the House of perishing (world), to be returned while it is the bounty of the House of remaining which will not terminate! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who was Generous with that specifically for me with His<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, and Harmonised me for the work which fulfils the right of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Favour regarding His<sup>-azwj</sup> gifts!

اللَّهُمَّ بَيِّضْ أَعْمَالِي بِنُورِ الْهُدَى وَلَا تُسَوِّدْهَا بِتَخَلُّبِي وَتُكُوبِ الْهَوَى فَاطْعَى فِيمَنْ طَعَى وَأَقَارِفَ مَا يُسْخِطُكَ بَعْدَ الرِّضَا وَأَنْتَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ وَصَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ تَسْلِيمًا كَثِيرًا.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Brighten my deeds with the light of Guidance and do not darken it due to my mingling and indulging in the whims, so I would be arrogant among the arrogant ones, and perpetrate what Angers You<sup>-azwj</sup> after the Satisfaction, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Able upon all things, and may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and abundant greetings!"<sup>77</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ الثَّالِثَةِ عَشَرَ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَحْمَانُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَبَّ يَا رَبَّ يَا مُتَكَبِّرُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَبَّ يَا مُتَعَالٍ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَبَّ يَا مُعِيدُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَبَّ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَالْإِكْرَامِ

Another supplication during the thirteenth night – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Beneficent, O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Dominant! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Great! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Exalted! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Repeater! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, O with the Majestic and the Benevolence!

يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَبَّ يَا مَنْ أَظْهَرَ الْجَمِيلَ وَسَتَرَ الْقَبِيحَ يَا مَنْ لَمْ يُؤَاخِذْ بِالْجُرَيْرَةِ وَلَمْ يَهْتِكِ السِّتْرَ يَا كَرِيمَ الْعَفْوِ يَا حَسَنَ التَّجَاوُزِ يَا وَاسِعَ الْمَغْفِرَةِ يَا بَاسِطَ الْبِدَائِنِ بِالرَّحْمَةِ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Reveals the beautiful and Conceals the Ugly! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Does not Seize for the crimes, and does not Violate the veil! O Benevolent of the Pardon, O Excellent of the Overlooking, O Capacious of the Forgiveness, O Extender with the Mercy!

يَا خَلِيلَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَنَجِيَّ مُوسَى وَمُصْطَفِيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ صَلَّى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِهِ وَأَعْتَقَنِي مِنَ النَّارِ فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ الْعَظِيمِ وَلَا تَجْعَلْهُ آخِرَ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ صُمْئُهُ لَكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ وَسَلِّ مَا شِئْتَ وَطُنُّ أَنْ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى قَدَرِ اسْتَجَابَ لَكَ إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ.

O Friend of Ibrahim<sup>-as</sup> and Rescuer of Musa<sup>-as</sup> and Chooser of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> and Liberate me from the Hellfire in this mighty month, and do not Make it last month of Ramazan I Fast for You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O the most

<sup>77</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 77

Merciful of the merciful ones' – and ask whatever you desire to and think that Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Exalted has already Answered for you, if Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> so Desires!"<sup>78</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مِنْ رُؤْيَى عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَا جَبَّارَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَجَبَّارَ الْأَرْضِينَ يَا مَنْ لَهُ مَلَكُوتُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ مَلَكُوتُ الْأَرْضِينَ وَ عَقَّارَ الذُّنُوبِ وَ السَّمِيعِ الْعَلِيمِ الْغَفُورِ الْحَلِيمِ الرَّحِيمِ الصَّمَدِ الْفَرْدِ الَّذِي لَا شَبِيهَ لَكَ وَ لَا وَلِيَّ لَكَ

Another supplication during this night, reported from Rasool-Allah<sup>-saww</sup>: 'O Subduer of the skies and Subduer of the earths, and O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> for Him<sup>-azwj</sup> are Domains of the skies and domains of the earths, and Forgiver of the sins, and the All-Hearing, the All-Seeing, the Forbearing, the Merciful, the Individual which there is no resemblance for You<sup>-azwj</sup> nor is there a guardian for You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

أَنْتَ الْعَلِيُّ الْأَعْلَى وَ الْقَدِيرُ الْقَادِرُ وَ أَنْتَ التَّوَّابُ الرَّحِيمُ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تَغْفِرَ لِي وَ تَرْحَمَنِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ أَرْحَمُ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most Exalted, and most Powerful, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Oft-turning, the Merciful! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Forgive for me, and Mercy me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>79</sup>

أقول: و قد قدمنا في عمل شهر رجب عملا جسيما في الليالي البيض منه و من شعبان و شهر الصيام فتؤخذ من ليالي البيض من رجب بتفصيلها فهي مذكورة هناك على التمام فإنها من المهام لذوي الأفهام و هذه الرواية روينها عن الصادق ع في الليالي البيض من رجب بأسنادها و فضلها و لكن ذلك الجزء منفرد فرما لا يتفق حضوره عند العامل بهذا الكتاب فنذكر هاهنا صفة هذه الصلاة

*I say, 'We have previously presented a significant act of worship for the white nights of Rajab, Shaban, and the month of Fasting (Ramazan). The detailed description of the bright nights of Rajab is provided there completely, as it is important for those with understanding. We have narrated this tradition Al-Sadiq<sup>-asws</sup> regarding the bright nights of Rajab, along with its chain of transmission and merits. However, that section stands alone, and it may not always be readily available to the one using this book. Therefore, we will mention here only the description of this Salat.*

فحسب فنقول إنه يصلي ليلة ثلاث عشرة من شهر رمضان ركعتين كل ركعة بالحمد مرة و سورة يس و قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ كل واحدة مرة و في ليلة أربع عشرة منه أربع ركعات بهذه الصفة و في ليلة خمس عشرة منه ست ركعات بهذه الصفة.

*We say that on the night of the 13<sup>th</sup> of Ramazan, one prays two units Salat reciting Surah Al Fatiha once in each unit, followed by Surah Yaseen and Surah Al Ikhlas each once. On the night of the 14<sup>th</sup>, four units are prayed in the same manner, and on the night of the 15<sup>th</sup>, six units are prayed in the same manner'.*

<sup>78</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 78

<sup>79</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 79

فصل فيما يختص باليوم الثالث عشر من دعوات غير متكررة

## SECTION REGARDING SUPPLICATIONS SPECIFIC WITH THE THIRTEENTH, WITHOUT REPETITION

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَدِينُكَ بِطَاعَتِكَ وَوَلَايَتِكَ وَوَلَايَةِ مُحَمَّدٍ نَبِيِّكَ وَوَلَايَةِ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ حَبِيبِ نَبِيِّكَ وَوَلَايَةِ الْحَسَنِ وَالْحُسَيْنِ سِبْطَيْ نَبِيِّكَ وَوَلَايَةِ شَبَابِ أَهْلِ جَنَّتِكَ

O Allah-azwj! I approach You-azwj by obeying You-azwj, and with Your-azwj Wilayah and Wilayah of Muhammad-saww Your-azwj Prophet-saww, and Wilayah of Amir Al-Momineen-asws, beloved of Your-azwj Prophet-saww, and Wilayah of Al-Hassan-asws and Al-Husayn-asws, two grandsons of Your-azwj Prophet-saww, and two chief of youths of the people of Your-azwj Paradise!

وَأَدِينُكَ يَا رَبِّ بِوَلَايَةِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ وَ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ وَ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ مُوسَى بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ وَ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ مُوسَى وَ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ وَ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ وَ سَيِّدِي وَ مَوْلَايَ صَاحِبِ الزَّمَانِ

And I approach You-azwj, O Lord-azwj, with Wilayah of Ali-asws Bin Al-Husayn-asws, and Muhammad-asws Bin Ali-asws, and Ja'far-asws Bin Muhammad-asws, and Musa-asws Bin Ja'far-asws, and Ali-asws Bin Musa-asws, and Muhammad-asws Bin Ali-asws, and Ali-asws Bin Muhammad-asws, and Al-Hassan-asws Bin Ali-asws, and my chief and my master, Master of the times (Al-Qaim-ajfi)!

أَدِينُكَ يَا رَبِّ بِطَاعَتِهِمْ وَوَلَايَتِهِمْ وَبِالتَّسْلِيمِ بِمَا فَضَّلْتَهُمْ رَاضِياً غَيْرَ مُنْكَرٍ وَ لَا مُتَكَبِّرٍ عَلَى مَعْنَى مَا أَنْزَلْتَ فِي كِتَابِكَ

I approach You-azwj, O Lord-azwj, by obeying them-asws and their-asws Wilayah, and with the submission with what You-azwj have Merited them, satisfied not denying, nor arrogant upon the meaning of what You-azwj have Revealed in Your-azwj Book!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اذْفَعْ عَنْ وَلِيِّكَ وَ خَلِيفَتِكَ وَ لِسَانِكَ وَ أَلْفَائِمِ بِقِسْطِكَ وَ الْمُعْظِمِ لِحُرْمَتِكَ وَ الْمُعَبِّرِ عَنْكَ وَ النَّاطِقِ بِحُكْمِكَ وَ عَيْنِكَ النَّاطِرَةِ وَ أُذُنِكَ السَّمِيعَةِ وَ شَاهِدِ عِبَادِكَ وَ حُجَّتِكَ عَلَى خَلْقِكَ وَ الْمُجَاهِدِ فِي سَبِيلِكَ وَ الْمُجْتَهِدِ فِي طَاعَتِكَ

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and Raise from Your-azwj guardian, and Your-azwj caliph, and Your-azwj tongue, and the one standing with Your-azwj Fairness, and the revering of Your-azwj Sanctity, and the expresser on Your-azwj behalf, and the speaking with Your-azwj Wisdom, and Your-azwj beholding Eye, and Your-azwj listening Ear, and Witness of Your-azwj servants, and Your-azwj Argument upon Your-azwj creatures, and the fighter in Your-azwj way, and the struggle in obedience to You-azwj!

وَ اجْعَلْهُ فِي وَدِيعَتِكَ الَّتِي لَا تَضِيحُ وَ أَبْدُهُ بِجُنْدِكَ الْغَالِبِ وَ أَعْيُنُهُ وَ أَعْيُنَ عَنْهُ وَ اجْعَلْني وَ وَالِدِيَّ وَ مَا وُلِدَا وَ وُلْدِي مِنَ الَّذِينَ يَنْصُرُونَهُ وَ يَنْتَصِرُونَ بِهِ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ اشْعَبْ بِهِ صَدْعَنَا وَ ارْتُقْ بِهِ فَتَقْنَا

And Make him-asws in Your-azwj depository which is not waster, and Assist him-asws with Your-azwj prevailing army, and Support him-asws, and Assist on his-asws behalf, and Make me and my parents and what they beget, and my children from those helping him-asws and are being victorious with him-asws in the world and the Hereafter! Heal our rift and Men our fissure!

اللَّهُمَّ أُمَّتْ بِهِ الْجُورَ وَ دَمْدِمُ بِمَنْ نَصَبَ لَهُ وَ أَفْصِمِ رُؤُوسَ الضَّالِّينَ حَتَّى لَا تَدَعَ عَلَى الْأَرْضِ مِنْهُمْ دَيَّارًا.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Through him<sup>-ajfj</sup>, put an end to injustice, and destroy those who set up a trap for him<sup>-ajfj</sup>, and crush the heads of misguidance until You<sup>-azwj</sup> do not Leave a single one of them on the earth!”<sup>80</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ اللَّهُمَّ طَهِّرْنِي فِيهِ مِنَ الدَّنَسِ وَ الْأَقْدَارِ وَ صَبِّرْنِي فِيهِ عَلَى كَائِنَاتِ الْأَقْدَارِ وَ وَفَّقْنِي فِيهِ عَلَى التَّقَى وَ صُحْبَةِ الْأَبْرَارِ بِعَزِّكَ يَا قُدْرَةَ عَيْنِ الْمَسَاكِينِ.

Another supplication – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Purify me during it from the dirt and the impurities, and Make me patient in it with the coming of fates, and Harmonise me in it upon the piety and accompaniment of the righteous, by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Might O Delight of eyes of the needy ones!”<sup>81</sup>

مِنْهَا مَا وَجَدْنَاهُ فِي كُتُبِ أَصْحَابِنَا رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ الْعَنِيَّةُ وَ هُوَ دُعَاءُ اللَّيْلَةِ الرَّابِعَةَ عَشَرَ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ يَجُودُ عَلَيَّ بِرَحْمَتِهِ فَيُوسِّعُهَا بِمَشِيئَتِهِ ثُمَّ يُقْصِرُهَا إِلَى نِعْمِهِ وَ أَيَادِيهِ- وَ لِيُبَيِّنَ فِيهَا لِلنَّاطِقِينَ أَثَرَ صَبِيحِهِ وَ الْمُتَأَمِّلِينَ دَقَائِقَ حِكْمَتِهِ

From these is what we found in the ancient books of our companions, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy them, and it is a supplication of the night of the fourteenth – ‘Glorious is the One Generous upon me with His<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, Expanding it by His<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire, and then Reduces it to His<sup>-azwj</sup> bounties and Favours, that He<sup>-azwj</sup> may Show through it to the observers the effects of His<sup>-azwj</sup> deeds and to those who reflect, the subtleties of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Wisdom!

أَشْهَدُ أَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ مُتَّفِدًا بِخَلْقِهِ بِعَيْرِ مُعِينٍ وَ جَاعِلًا جَمِيعَ أَعْمَالِهِ وَاحِدًا بِلَا ظَهِيرٍ عَرَفْتُهُ الْقُلُوبُ بِضَمَائِرِهَا وَ الْأَفْكَارُ بِخَوَاطِرِهَا وَ النَّفُوسُ بِسَرَائِرِهَا وَ طَلَبْتُهُ التَّخْصِيصَاتِ فَفَاتَمَّتْهَا وَ اعْتَرَضْتُهُ الْمَفْعُولَاتِ فَأَطَاعَهَا فَهُوَ الْقَرِيبُ السَّمِيعُ وَ الْحَاضِرُ الْمُتَرَفِّعُ

I testify that there is no god except Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Alone, there is no associate for Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, Unique with His<sup>-azwj</sup> creation without assistance, and Maker of entirety of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Actions without a backer! The hearts recognise Him<sup>-azwj</sup> with their consciences, and the thoughts with their occurrences, and the souls with their secrets, and those who seek to fully comprehend Him<sup>-azwj</sup> have missed Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, and those who encounter His<sup>-azwj</sup> creations find that they obey Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! He<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Near, the All-Hearing, and the Present, the Exalted!

اللَّهُمَّ هَذِهِ أَضْوَاءُ وَ أَنْوُرُ لَيْلَةٍ مِنْ شَهْرِكَ وَ أَرْزُقْنَا وَ أَحْصَاهَا بِضَوْوِ بَدْرِكَ بَسَطْتَ فِيهَا لَوَامِعَهُ وَ ارْتَعَجَتْ فِي أَرْضِكَ شِعَاعُهُ وَ هِيَ اللَّيْلَةُ آخِرُ سَبْعِينَ مَضِيًّا مِنَ الصِّيَامِ وَ أَوَّلُ سَبْعِينَ بَقِيًّا مِنْ عَدَدِ الْأَيَّامِ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! This is the most illuminating, and the most radiant of night of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> month, and their most adorned, and their most illuminated by the light of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> full moon. You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Spread its gleams, and its rays tremble across Your<sup>-azwj</sup> earth. It is the night marking the end of seventy days that have passed in Fasting and the beginning of seventy days that remain in the count of days!

اللَّهُمَّ فَوَسِّعْ لِي فِيهَا نُورَ عَفْوِكَ وَ ابْسِطْهُ وَ ائْحْصِ عَنِّي ظُلْمَ سَخَطِكَ وَ أَقْبِضْهُ

<sup>80</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 80

<sup>81</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 81

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Expand for me during it, the Light of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Pardon, and Remove from me darkness of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Wrath and Grip it!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّ جُودَكَ وَ نِعَمَكَ يُضِلِّحَانِ رَجَائِي وَ إِنَّ صِيَانَتَكَ وَ مُحَاصِنَتَكَ يَكْشِفَانِ بَالِي وَ مَا أَنْتَ بِضَرِي مُنْتَفِعٌ فَأَهْمَكَ بِالتَّوْفُرِ عَلَى مُنْفَعَتِكَ وَ لَا يَمَّا يَنْفَعُنِي مَضْرُورٌ فَأَسْتَخِيئُكَ مِنَ التَّمَاسِ مَضْرَتِكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Indeed, Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Generosity and bounties sustain my hope, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Protection and care and relieve my distress. You<sup>-azwj</sup> do not benefit from my hardship that I would look to You<sup>-azwj</sup> of seeking gain, nor are You<sup>-azwj</sup> harmed by what benefits me, so that I would feel ashamed to ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> for harm.

فَكَيْفَ يَبْخُلُ مَنْ لَا حَاجَةَ بِهِ إِلَى عَفْوِ مَعْبُودٍ عَلَى عِبْدِهِ مُضْطَرٍّ إِلَى عَفْوِهِ أَمْ كَيْفَ يَسْمَخُ وَ قَدْ جَادَ لَهُ هِدَايَتَهُ أَنْ يُجَلِّبَهُ وَ يَقْضِمَ سُؤْلَ ضَلَالَتِهِ كَالَا إِنَّكَ الْأَكْرَمُ يَا مَوْلَايَ مِنْ ذَاكَ وَ أَزَافُ وَ أَحْسَى وَ أَعْطَفُ

How could One who has no need for the pardoning of His<sup>-azwj</sup> servant be withholding towards him when that servant is in desperate need of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness? Or how could You<sup>-azwj</sup>, after having Guided him, Abandon him to the paths of misguidance? Never! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are too Generous, O my Master, to do that, and too Kind, Compassionate, and Caring.

اللَّهُمَّ اطْوِ هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةَ بِعَمَلٍ لِي صَالِحٍ تَرْضَى مَطَاوِيَهُ وَ يُبْهَجُنِي فِي آخِرَتِي بِمَنَاسِرِهِ وَ أَمْضَاهَا بِالْعَمْرِ عَنِّي فِي أَوَّلِ الشَّهْرِ وَ آخِرِهِ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ يَا رَحْمَانُ يَا رَحِيمُ وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ النَّبِيِّ وَ آلِهِ وَ سَلَّمَ كَثِيرًا.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, seal this night with a good deed for me, one that pleases You<sup>-azwj</sup> in its entirety and brings me joy in the Hereafter through its Reward, and conclude this month with Forgiveness for me, at both its beginning and its end, O the most Merciful of the merciful ones, O Beneficent, O Beneficent, and may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> and abundant greetings!"<sup>82</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةَ بِرَوَايَةِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي قُرَّةَ فِي كِتَابِهِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَيْهِ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَحْمَانُ يَا رَحِيمُ يَا عَلِيمُ يَا حَيُّ يَا قَيُّوْمُ

Another supplication during this night reported by Muhammad Bin Abu Qurrah in his book 'Amal Shahr Ramazan', we are reporting by our chain to him – 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Beneficent, O Merciful, O All-Knowing, O Living, O Eternal!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي لَا أَسْأَلُكَ بِعَمَلِي شَيْئًا إِنِّي مِنْ عَمَلِي خَائِفٌ إِنَّمَا أَسْأَلُكَ بِرَحْمَتِكَ مَا أَسْأَلُكَ فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ هَبْ لِي مِنْ طَاعَتِكَ مَا يُرْضِيكَ عَنِّي وَ تَقَبَّلْ صَوْمِي وَ تَفَضَّلْ عَلَيَّ بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ ارْحَمْنِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I do not ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> of anything due to my deeds, I am fearful of my deeds. But rather I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy what I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup>, so Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Gift to me from obedience to You<sup>-azwj</sup> what would Please You<sup>-azwj</sup> with me and Accept my Fasting, and Grace upon me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy and Mercy me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَدْعُوكَ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمَائِكَ الْحُسْنَى وَ بِاسْمِكَ الْعَظِيمِ وَ وَجْهِكَ الْكَرِيمِ وَ رُوحِكَ الْقُدُّوسِ وَ كَلَامِكَ الطَّيِّبِ وَ مُلْكِكَ الدَّائِمِ الْعَظِيمِ وَ سُلْطَانِكَ الْمُنِيرِ وَ قُرْآنِكَ الْحَكِيمِ وَ عَطَاةِكَ الْجَلِيلِ الْجَزِيلِ

O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>! I supplicate to You-<sup>azwj</sup>, and I ask You-<sup>azwj</sup> by Your-<sup>azwj</sup> most excellent Names, and by Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Magnificent Name, and Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Honourable Face, and Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Holy Spirit, and Your-<sup>azwj</sup> goodly Word, and Your-<sup>azwj</sup> permanent Mighty Kingdom, and Your-<sup>azwj</sup> radiant Authority, and Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Wise Quran, and Your-<sup>azwj</sup> majestic awards, the plentiful!

وَ بِاسْمِكَ الَّذِي إِذَا دُعِمْتَ بِهِ أَجِبْتَ وَ إِذَا سُئِلْتَ بِهِ أُعْطِيتَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُعَيِّنِي مِنَ النَّارِ فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ الْمُبَارِكِ فَإِنِّي فَقِيرٌ مِسْكِينٌ إِلَى رَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

And (I ask You-<sup>azwj</sup>) by Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Name which when supplicated with, You-<sup>azwj</sup> Answer, and when You-<sup>azwj</sup> are requested with, You-<sup>azwj</sup> Give, so Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-<sup>saww</sup> and Progeny-<sup>asws</sup> of Muhammad-<sup>saww</sup>, and to Liberate me from the Hellfire in this Blessed month, for I am poor, need to Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>83</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٌ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ يَا أَوَّلَ الْأَوَّلِينَ يَا آخِرَ الْآخِرِينَ يَا وَليَّ الْأَوْلِيَاءِ وَ جَبَّارَ الْجَبَابِرَةِ وَ يَا إِلَهَ الْأَوَّلِينَ أَنْتَ خَلَقْتَنِي وَ لَمْ أَكُ شَيْئاً وَ أَنْتَ أَمَرْتَنِي بِالطَّاعَةِ فَأَطَعْتُ

Another supplication in this night – ‘O First of the former ones, and O Last of the latter ones! O Guardian of the guardians, and Subduer of the tyrants, and O God-<sup>azwj</sup> of the former ones! You-<sup>azwj</sup> Created me and I was not anything, and You-<sup>azwj</sup> Commanded me being obedient, so I obeyed You-<sup>azwj</sup>!

سَيِّدِي جُهْدِي فَإِنْ كُنْتُ تَوَانَيْتُ أَوْ أَخْطَأْتُ أَوْ نَسِيتُ فَتَفَضَّلْ عَلَيَّ سَيِّدِي وَ لَا تَقْطَعْ رَجَائِي فَأَنْتَ عَلَيَّ بِالرَّحْمَةِ وَ اجْمَعْ بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَ نَبِيِّ الرَّحْمَةِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ص وَ اغْفِرْ لِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ التَّوَّابُ الرَّحِيمُ.

My Chief, my efforts, if I have procrastinated, or mistaken, or forgotten, so Grace upon me, my Chief, and do not cut off my hopes! Confer upon me with the Mercy, and Gather between me and the Prophet-<sup>saww</sup> of Mercy, Muhammad-<sup>saww</sup> Bin Abdullah-<sup>as</sup>, and Forgive for me, surely You-<sup>azwj</sup> are the Oft-turning, the Merciful!"<sup>84</sup>

فصل فيما نذكره مما يختص باليوم الرابع عشر من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION WE ARE MENTIONING FROM WHAT IS SPECIFIC WITH THE FOURTEENTH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION

اللَّهُمَّ لَا تُؤَدِّبْنِي بِعُقُوبَتِكَ وَ لَا تَمَكِّرْ بِي فِي حِيلَتِكَ مِنْ أَيْنَ لِي الْخَيْرُ وَ لَا يُوجَدُ إِلَّا مِنْ عِنْدِكَ وَ مِنْ أَيْنَ لِي النِّجَاةُ وَ لَا تُسْتَطَاعُ إِلَّا بِكَ- لَا الَّذِي أَحْسَنَ اسْتَعْنَى عَنْ عَزَابِكَ وَ لَا الَّذِي أَسَاءَ حَرَجَ عَنْ قُدْرَتِكَ

O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>! Do not Discipline me with Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Punishment, nor Plan against me in You-<sup>azwj</sup> through Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Schemes, from where can the goodness be for me and it cannot be found

<sup>83</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 83

<sup>84</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 84

except from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Possession, and from where can the salvation be for me and it is not possible except with You<sup>-azwj</sup>! Neither is the one who does good deeds needless from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Assistance, nor the one who does evil deeds exit from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Power!

يَا رَبِّ بِكَ عَرَفْتُكَ وَ أَنْتَ ذَلِيلِي وَ لَوْ لَا أَنْتَ مَا دَرَيْتُ مَنْ أَنْتَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَدْعُوهُ فَيَجِيبُنِي وَ إِنْ كُنْتُ بَطِيناً حِينَ يَدْعُونِي

O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, through You<sup>-azwj</sup> I recognised You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Pointer (Guide), and had it not been for You<sup>-azwj</sup> I would not have known who You<sup>-azwj</sup> are! The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Whom I call to so He<sup>-azwj</sup> Answers me, and even thought I had delayed when He<sup>-azwj</sup> Called me!

وَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَسْأَلُهُ فَيُعْطِينِي وَ إِنْ كُنْتُ بَجِيلاً حِينَ يَسْتَفْضِينِي وَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي وَكَلَنِي فَإِنَّهُ فَكَّرْتَنِي وَ لَمْ يَكِلْنِي إِلَى النَّاسِ فَيُهَيِّبُونِي وَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي تَحَبَّبَ إِلَيَّ وَ هُوَ عَنِّي عَنِّي

And the Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Whom I ask so He<sup>-azwj</sup> Gives me and even though I was stingy when He<sup>-azwj</sup> Seeks my loan, and the Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Allocate me to Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, so He<sup>-azwj</sup> Honoured me, and did not Allocate me to the people so they would demean me, and the Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who is beloved to Me<sup>-azwj</sup> and is needless from me!

اللَّهُمَّ لَا أَجِدُ شَافِعاً إِلَيْكَ إِلَّا مَعْرِفَتِي بِأَنَّكَ أَفْضَلُ مَنْ قَصَدَ إِلَيْهِ الْمُضْطَرُّونَ أَسْأَلُكَ مَقَرّاً بِأَنَّ لَكَ الطَّوْلَ وَ الْقُوَّةَ وَ الْحَوْلَ وَ الْقُدْرَةَ أَنْ تَحْطَّ عَنِّي وَزُرِّي الَّذِي قَدْ حَتَى ظَهْرِي وَ تَعْصَمَنِي مِنَ الْهَوَى الْمُسْتَطَلِّ عَلَى عَقْلِي وَ تَجْعَلَنِي مِنَ الَّذِينَ انْتَجَبْتَهُمْ لِعِطَاعِكَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I cannot find an intercessor to You<sup>-azwj</sup> except my recognition because You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Best the desperate ones can aim to! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> accepting that for You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Leniency, and the Strength, and the Might, and the Power, to Drop off my burdens from me which have bent my back, and Protect me from the whims prevailing upon my intellect, and Make me from those whom You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Selected for obeying You<sup>-azwj</sup>!”<sup>85</sup>

دُعَاءٌ آخَرَ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ اللَّهُمَّ لَا تُؤَاخِذْنِي بِالْعَثَرَاتِ وَ أَقْلِنِي فِيهِ الْخَطَايَا وَ الْهَفَوَاتِ وَ لَا تَجْعَلَنِي غَرَضاً لِلْبَلَايَا وَ الْأَفَاتِ بِعِزَّتِكَ يَا عَزَّ الْمُسْلِمِينَ.

Another supplication during this day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Do not Seize me for the stumbles and Uproot my sins and the mistakes in it, and do not Make me a target for the afflictions and the disasters, by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mighty, of Might of the Muslims!”<sup>86</sup>

منها الغسل كما قدمناه و منها مائة ركعة في كل ركعة عشر مرات **قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ** و منها زيارة الحسين ع فيها و صلاة عشر ركعات و ما نختاره من عدة روايات في الدعوات.

*From these is the ritual bath, as we have previously mentioned, and one hundred units of Salat in each unit reciting Surah Al Tawheed ten times. Among visiting Al-Husayn<sup>-asws</sup> during it, and Salat of ten units, and what we have chosen from a number of reports regarding the supplications.*

أَمَّا الْغُسْلُ فَرَوَيْنَاهُ عَنِ الشَّيْخِ الْمُفِيدِ وَ فِي رِوَايَةٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَنَّهُ يُسْتَحَبُّ لَيْلَةَ النَّصْفِ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ.

<sup>85</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 85

<sup>86</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 86

As for the ritual bath, we are reporting from the Sheykh Al-Mufeed, and in a report from Abu Abdullah<sup>-asws</sup>, it is recommended, the night middle of a month of Ramazan.<sup>87</sup>

وَأَمَّا الْمِائَةُ رَكْعَةٍ فَإِنَّهَا مَرْثُوبَةٌ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ صَلَّى لَيْلَةَ النِّصْفِ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ مِائَةَ رَكْعَةٍ يَفْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ أَهْبَطَ اللَّهُ إِلَيْهِ عَشْرَةَ أَمْلَاحٍ يَدْرُسُونَ عَنْهُ أَعْدَاءَهُ مِنَ الْجِنِّ وَالْإِنْسِ وَ أَهْبَطَ اللَّهُ عِنْدَ مَوْتِهِ ثَلَاثِينَ مَلَكًا يُبَشِّرُونَهُ بِالْجَنَّةِ وَ ثَلَاثِينَ مَلَكًا يُؤْمِنُونَهُ مِنَ النَّارِ.

And as for the one hundred units of Salat reported from Al-Sadiq<sup>-asws</sup>, from his<sup>-asws</sup> father<sup>-asws</sup>, from Amir Al-Momineen Ali<sup>-asws</sup> Bin Abu Talib<sup>-asws</sup> having said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>-saww</sup> said: ‘One who prays during the night middle of a month of Ramazan one hundred units Salat, reading each unit Surah Al Tawheed ten times, Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> will Send down Angels to him repelling from him his enemies from the Jinn and the humans, and Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> will Send down thirty Angels at his death, giving him glad tidings with that Paradise, and thirty Angels securing him from the Hellfire!’<sup>88</sup>

وَذَكَرَ ابْنُ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي رِوَايَةٍ أُخْرَى أَنَّ مَنْ صَلَّى هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةَ لَمْ يَمُتْ حَتَّى يَرَى فِي مَنَامِهِ مِائَةَ مِنَ الْمَلَائِكَةِ ثَلَاثِينَ يُبَشِّرُونَهُ بِالْجَنَّةِ وَ ثَلَاثِينَ يُؤْمِنُونَهُ مِنَ النَّارِ وَ ثَلَاثِينَ يَعْصُمُونَهُ مِنْ أَنْ يُخْطِئَ وَ عَشْرَةَ يَكِيدُونَ مِنْ كَادِهِ.

And Ibn Abu Qurra mentioned in another report, ‘One who prays this Salat will not die until he sees one hundred Angels in his sleep – thirty giving him glad tidings of the Paradise, and thirty securing him from the Hellfire, and thirty protecting him from erring, and ten (Angels) planning against the one plotting against him’.<sup>89</sup>

وَأما زيارة الحسين ع في ليلة النصف من شهر رمضان فقد قدمنا في أوائل كتابنا هذا رواية بذلك و رويها بإسنادنا رواية أخرى و صلاة عشر ركعات

*And as for visiting (grave of) Al-Husayn<sup>-asws</sup> during the night middle of a month of Ramazan, we have forwarded in the beginning of this book of ours this report with that, and we are reporting by our chain another report, and Salat of ten units.*

عَنْ أَبِي الْمُفَضَّلِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ بِإِسْنَادِنَا مِنْ كِتَابِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْوَاحِدِ التَّهْدِيدِيِّ فِي حَدِيثٍ يَقُولُ فِيهِ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع أَنَّهُ قِيلَ لَهُ فَمَا تَرَى لِمَنْ حَضَرَ قَبْرَهُ يَغْنِي الْحُسَيْنِ ع- لَيْلَةَ النِّصْفِ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ

From Abu Al-Mufazzal Al-Shaybani , by our chain from the book of Ali Bin Abdul Wahid Al-Nahdy, in a Hadeeth saying in it, from Al-Sadiq<sup>-asws</sup>, it was said to him<sup>-asws</sup>, ‘What is your<sup>-asws</sup> view of the one who attends his<sup>-asws</sup> grave, meaning Al-Husayn<sup>-asws</sup>, on the night middle of a month of Ramazan?’

فَقَالَ بَعْ مِنْ صَلَّى عِنْدَ قَبْرِهِ لَيْلَةَ النِّصْفِ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ عَشْرَ رَكْعَاتٍ مِنْ بَعْدِ الْعِشَاءِ مِنْ غَيْرِ صَلَاةِ اللَّيْلِ يَفْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ بِقَاتِحَةِ الْكِتَابِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ اسْتَجَارَ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ النَّارِ كَتَبَهُ اللَّهُ عَتِيقًا مِنَ النَّارِ وَ لَمْ يَمُتْ حَتَّى يَرَى فِي مَنَامِهِ مَلَائِكَةً يُبَشِّرُونَهُ بِالْجَنَّةِ وَ مَلَائِكَةً يُؤْمِنُونَهُ مِنَ النَّارِ.

He<sup>-asws</sup> said: ‘Congratulations! Congratulations to the one who prays by his<sup>-asws</sup> grace, on night of the middle of a month of Ramazan, ten units of Salat from after Al-Isha, other than the

<sup>87</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 87

<sup>88</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 88

<sup>89</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 89

night Salat, reading in each unit with Surah Al Fatiha, and Surah Al Tawheed ten times, and seeks shelter with Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> from the Hellfire, Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> will write him as being liberated from the Hellfire, and he will not die until he sees in his dream Angels giving him glad tidings of the Paradise, and Angels securing him from the Hellfire!<sup>90</sup>

و أما الدعوات فممنها ما وجدناه في كتب أصحابنا رحمهم الله العتيقة و قد سقط منه أدعية ليلال و هو دعاء الليلة الخامسة عشر.

*And as for the supplication, from these is what we found in the ancient books of our companions, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy them, and supplications of nights have been dropped from it, and it is a supplication of the night of the fifteenth.*

سُبْحَانَ مُقَلِّبِ الْقُلُوبِ وَ الْأَبْصَارِ سُبْحَانَ مُقَلِّبِ اللَّيْلِ وَ النَّهَارِ وَ خَالِقِ الْأَزْمِنَةِ وَ الْأَعْصَارِ الْمُجْرَى عَلَى مَشِيئِهِ الْأَقْدَارِ الَّذِي لَا بَقَاءَ لِشَيْءٍ سِوَاهُ وَ كُلُّ شَيْءٍ يَنْعَوِرُهُ الْفَنَاءُ غَيْرُهُ فَهُوَ الْحَيُّ الْبَاقِي الدَّائِمُ تَبَارَكَ اللَّهُ رَبُّ الْعَالَمِينَ

Glorious is Turner of the hearts and the sights! Glorious is Turner of the night and the day, and Creator of the times and the eras, the Determinations flow upon His<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire, the One Who there is no lasting for anything besides Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, and all things are subject to perish apart from Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! He<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Living, the Lasting, the Permanent! Blessed is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the worlds!

اللَّهُمَّ قَدْ انْتَصَفَ شَهْرُ الصِّيَامِ بِمَا مَضَى مِنْ أَيَّامِهِ وَ انْجَذَبَ إِلَى تَمَامِهِ وَ احْتِيَامِهِ وَ مَا لِي غَدَّةٌ أَعْتَدْتُ بِهَا وَ لَا أَعْمَالٌ مِنَ الصَّالِحَاتِ أُعَوِّلُ عَلَيْهَا سِوَى إِيمَانِي بِكَ وَ رَجَائِي لَكَ فَأَمَّا رَجَائِي فَيُكَدِّرُهُ عَلَيَّ صَفْوَةُ الْخَوْفِ مِنْكَ وَ أَمَّا إِيمَانِي فَلَا يَصْبِغُ عِنْدَكَ وَ هُوَ بِتَوْفِيقِكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! The month of Fasting, half of its days have gone, and it is going to its completion and its end, and there is no preparation for me I have prepared with, nor from the righteous deeds I can be relying upon besides by belief in You<sup>-azwj</sup> and my hopes for You<sup>-azwj</sup>! As for my hopes, those are clouded by the essence of fear of You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and as for my belief, it is not wasted in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Possession, and it is by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Inclination!

اللَّهُمَّ فَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ حِينَ لَمْ تَفُكْ يَدِي عِنْدَ التَّمَّاسِكِ بِالْعُرْوَةِ الْوُثْقَى وَ لَمْ تُشَقِّنِي بِمُقَارَفَتِهَا فِيمَنْ اعْتَوَرَهُ الشَّقَاءُ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise when You<sup>-azwj</sup> did not Let go of my hand at the adhering with the Firmest Handhold, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> did not Make me wretched with its separation, among the ones covered with the wretchedness!

اللَّهُمَّ فَأَنْصِفْنِي مِنْ شَهَوَاتِي وَ إِبْطِكَ مِنْهَا الشُّكُوفَى وَ مِنْكَ عَلَيْهَا أَوْمِلُ الْعُدُوى فَإِنَّكَ تَشَاءُ وَ تَقْدِرُ وَ أَشَاءُ وَ لَا أَقْدِرُ وَ لَسْتُ إِهْيِي وَ سَيِّدِي مُحْجُوجاً وَ لَكِنَّ مَسْئُولاً تُرْجَى وَ مُحْوِفاً يُتَمَّى تُحْصِي وَ نَسَى وَ يَبْدِكَ حُلُوٌ وَ مُرُّ الْقَضَاءِ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Grant me justice from my lustful desires, and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the complained from it, and from You<sup>-azwj</sup> I hope upon it for the deliverance, for You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire, and Determine, and Grow, and I am not able! My God<sup>-azwj</sup> and my Chief, and I am not with an argument but I am requesting hopefully, and fearing, awed! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Enumerate and we forget, and in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand is sweetness and the bitterness of the Decree!

<sup>90</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 90

اللَّهُمَّ فَأَذْفِنِي خَلَاوَةَ عَمُوكَ وَ لَا تُجْرِعْنِي عُصَصَ سَخَطِكَ وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make me taste sweetness of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Pardon, and do not Make me swallow Your<sup>-azwj</sup> choking Wrath, and may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Pure Progeny, I most Merciful of the merciful ones!”<sup>91</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مِنْ رِوَايَةِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي فَرَّةَ فِي كِتَابِهِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ يَا مَنْ أَظْهَرَ الْجَمِيلَ وَ سَتَرَ الْقَبِيحَ يَا مَنْ لَمْ يُؤَاخِذْ بِالْجُرَيْرَةِ وَ لَمْ يَهْتِكِ السِّتْرَ يَا عَظِيمَ الْعَمْرِ يَا حَسَنَ التَّجَاوُزِ يَا وَاسِعَ الْمَغْفِرَةِ يَا بَاسِطَ الْيَدَيْنِ بِالرَّحْمَةِ وَ يَا صَاحِبَ كُلِّ نَجْوَى وَ مُنْتَهَى كُلِّ شَكْوَى يَا مُقِيلَ الْعَثَرَاتِ يَا مُجِيبَ الدَّعَوَاتِ يَا مُبْتَدَأَ الْبَلْعَمِ قَبْلَ اسْتِحْقَاقِهَا يَا رَبَّاهُ يَا سَيِّدَاهُ يَا مَوْلَاهُ يَا غَايَةَ رَغْبَتَاهُ

Another supplication during this night from a report by Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra in his book, ‘Amal Shahr Ramazan’ – ‘O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Reveals the beautiful and Conceals the ugliness! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Does not Seize for the crimes and does not Violate the veil! O Mighty of the Pardon, O Excellent of the Overlooking, O Vast of the Forgiveness, O Extender of the Hands with the Mercy, and O Companion of every whisper and Ultimate of every complain! O Uprooter of the stumbles, O Responder to the supplications, O Initiator with the bounties before it is deserved! O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Chief, O Master, O Peak of the desires!

أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ لَا تُشَوِّهَ خَلْقِي فِي النَّارِ ثُمَّ تَسْأَلُ حَاجَتَكَ تُفَضَى إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and do not Grill my skin in the Hellfire!’ – then ask your need, it shall be fulfilled, if Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> so Desires.

زِيَادَةٌ- اللَّهُمَّ يَا مُفْرَجَ كُلِّ هَمٍّ يَا مُنْقِصَ كُلِّ كَرْبٍ وَ يَا صَاحِبَ كُلِّ وَحِيدٍ وَ يَا كَاشِفَ ضُرِّ أَيُّوبَ وَ سَامِعَ صَوْتِ يُونُسَ الْمَكْرُوبِ وَ قَالِقِ الْبَحْرِ لِمُوسَى وَ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ وَ مُنْجِي مُوسَى وَ مَنْ مَعَهُ أَجْمَعِينَ

Additional – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Reliever of every worry, O Ultimate of every distress, and O Companion of every lonely, and O Remover of harms from Ayoub<sup>-as</sup>, and Listener to the distressed voice of Yunus<sup>-as</sup>, and Splitter of the sea for Musa<sup>-as</sup> and children of Israel, and Rescuer of Musa<sup>-as</sup> and the ones with him<sup>-as</sup>, altogether!

أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُبَسِّرَ لِي فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ الْعَظِيمِ الَّذِي تُعَبِّقُ فِيهِ الرِّقَابَ وَ تَعْفِرُ فِيهِ الدُّنُوبَ مَا أَخَافُ عُسْرَهُ وَ تُسَهِّلَ لِي مَا أَخَافُ خُرُونَتَهُ يَا غِيَاثِي عِنْدَ كُرْبِي وَ يَا صَاحِبِي عِنْدَ شِدَّتِي يَا عِصْمَةَ الْخَائِفِ الْمُسْتَجِيرِ يَا رَازِقَ الْبَائِسِ الْفَقِيرِ يَا مُعِيثَ الْمُهْمُورِ الصَّرِيرِ يَا مُطْلِقَ الْمَكْبَلِ الْأَسِيرِ وَ مُخْلِصَ الْمَسْجُونِ الْمَكْرُوبِ

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Ease for me in this mighty month in which You<sup>-azwj</sup> Liberate the necks, and Forgive the sins in it what I am fearing its difficulty, and Facilitate for me what I fear its grief! O my Helper during my distress, and O my Companions during my adversities! O Protection of the fearful, the seekers of shelter, O Provider to the destitute, the poor, O Helper of the coerced, the harmed, O Freer of the shackled captive, and Rescuer of the imprisoned, the distressed!

<sup>91</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 91

أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تَجْعَلَ لِي مِنْ جَمِيعِ أَمْرِي فَرْجاً وَ مَخْرَجاً وَ يُسْرَةً عَاجِلاً يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Make for me, from entirety of my affairs, relief, and outlet, and ease right now, O the most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>92</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ الْحَنَانُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْمَنَّانُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ الْكَرِيمُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْعَمُودُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ الْحَلِيمُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْوَهَّابُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ الْعَزِيزُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْفَرِيبُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ

Another supplication during this night – ‘The Affectionate, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief! The Bestower, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master! The Benevolent, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief! The Pardoner, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master! The Forbearing, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief! The Benefactor, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master! The Mighty, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief! The Near, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master!

الْوَاحِدُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْقَاهِرُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ الصَّمَدُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْعَزِيزُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ الصَّمَدُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْعَزِيزُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ صَلِّ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اغْفِرْ لِي وَ ارْحَمْنِي وَ تَجَاوَزْ عَنِّي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْأَجَلُ الْأَعْظَمُ.

The One, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief! The Forceful, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master! The Non-Hollow, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief! The Mighty, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master! The Non-Hollow, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief! The Mighty, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Forgive for me, and Mercy me, and Overlook from me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most Majestic, the most Magnificent!"<sup>93</sup>

فصل فيما يختص باليوم الخامس عشر من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE FIFTEENTH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION

دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ الْخَامِسِ عَشَرَ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ يَا ذَا الْمَنِّ وَ الْإِحْسَانِ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ يَا ذَا الْجُودِ وَ الْإِفْضَالِ يَا ذَا الطَّوْلِ يَا ذَا الْإِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ ظَهَرَ الْأَجِينَ وَ أَمَانَ الْخَائِفِينَ

Supplication of the fifteenth day of a month of Ramazan – ‘O with the Conferment and the Favours! O Possessor of the Majesty and the Benevolence! O Possessor of the Generosity and the Grace! O Possessor of the Leniency! O, there is no god except You<sup>-azwj</sup> Refuge of the refugees, and Security of the fearful!

إِنْ كُنْتُ كَتَبْتَنِي فِي أُمَّ الْكِتَابِ شَقِيحاً فَارْتَبِنِي عِنْدَكَ سَعِيداً مُؤَقَّفاً لِلْخَيْرِ وَ امْحُ اسْمَ الشَّقَاءِ عَنِّي فَإِنَّكَ قُلْتَ فِي الْكِتَابِ الَّذِي أَنْزَلْتَ عَلَيَّ نَبِيكَ صَلَوَاتِكَ عَلَيَّ وَ آلِهِ- يَمْحُوا اللَّهُ مَا يَشَاءُ وَ يُثَبِّتُ وَ عِنْدَهُ أُمُّ الْكِتَابِ

If You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Written me in Mother of the Book as wretched, so Write me as fortunate in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Presence, harmonised to the good, and Delete the name ‘wretched’ from me, for You<sup>-azwj</sup> Said in the Book which You<sup>-azwj</sup> Revealed unto Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>, may Your<sup>-azwj</sup>

<sup>92</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 92

<sup>93</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 93

Salawaat be upon him<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>: **Allah Deletes and Affirms whatever He so Desires to, and with Him is the Mother of the Book [13:39]!**

اللَّهُمَّ ارْزُقْنِي طَيِّباً وَ اسْتَغْمِلْنِي صَالِحاً

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Grave me goodness and Utilise me for righteous deeds!

اللَّهُمَّ امْنُنْ عَلَيَّ بِالرِّزْقِ الْوَاسِعِ الْحَلَالِ الطَّيِّبِ بِرَحْمَتِكَ تَكُونُ لَكَ الْمِنَّةُ عَلَيَّ وَ تَكُونُ لِي غِنًى عَنِ خَلْقِكَ خَالِصاً لَيْسَ لِأَحَدٍ مِنْ خَلْقِكَ مِنْهُ مِنْ غَيْرِكَ وَ اجْعَلْنَا فِيهِ مِنَ الشَّاكِرِينَ وَ لَا تَفْضُخْني يَوْمَ التَّلَاقِ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Confer upon me abundant, lawful, and pure sustenance through Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, so that the Conferment is from You<sup>-azwj</sup> upon me, and I am in no need of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creation, a sustenance that comes solely from You<sup>-azwj</sup> without anyone else. Make me among the ones grateful for it, and do not Disgrace me on the Day of Meeting (Qiyamah)!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ السَّعَةَ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنَ السَّرْفِ فِيهَا وَ أَسْأَلُكَ الرُّهْدَ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنَ الْحِرْصِ عَلَيْهَا وَ أَسْأَلُكَ الْغِنَى فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنَ الْفَقْرِ فِيهَا

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> for vastness in the world, and I seek refuge with You<sup>-azwj</sup> from the extravagance in it, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> for the asceticism in the world, and I seek refuge with You<sup>-azwj</sup> from the greed upon it, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> for the riches in the world, and I seek refuge with You<sup>-azwj</sup> from the poverty in it!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّ بَسَطْتَ عَلَيَّ فِي الدُّنْيَا فَزَهَّدْنِي فِيهَا وَ إِنْ قَتَرْتَ عَلَيَّ رِزْقِي فَلَا تُرْعِبْنِي فِيهَا.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! If You<sup>-azwj</sup> were to Extend upon me in the world, then Make me ascetic in it, and if Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Restrict my sustenance upon me, do not Make me desirous in it!"<sup>94</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٌ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ اللَّهُمَّ ارْزُقْنِي فِيهِ طَاعَةَ الْحَاشِعِينَ وَ أَسْعُرْ فِيهِ قَلْبِي إِنَابَةَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ بِأَمْنِكَ يَا أَمَانَ الْخَائِفِينَ.

Another supplication regarding this day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Grace me during it obedience of the fearful, and Make my heart aware of devotion of the repentant, O Security of the fearful!"<sup>95</sup>

مِنْهَا مَا وَجَدْنَاهُ فِي كُتُبِ أَصْحَابِنَا الْعَتِيقَةِ دُعَاءُ اللَّيْلَةِ السَّادِسَةِ عَشَرَ اللَّهُمَّ سُبْحَانَكَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ تَعْبُدُ بِتَوْفِيقِكَ وَ تُجَاهِدُ بِجِدْلَانِكَ أَرَيْتَ عِبْرَكَ وَ ظَهَرْتَ غَيْرَكَ وَ بَقِيتَ أَنَاؤُ الْمَاضِينَ عِظَةً لِلْبَاقِينَ وَ الشَّهَوَاتُ غَالِيَةٌ وَ اللَّذَاتُ مُجَادِبَةٌ نَعْتَرِضُ أَمْرَكَ وَ نَهْيَكَ بِسُوءِ الْإِخْتِيَارِ وَ الْعَمَى عَنِ الْإِسْتِصَارِ وَ تَمِيلُ عَنِ الرَّشَادِ وَ تُنَافِرُ طُرُقَ السَّدَادِ

From these is what we found in the ancient books of our companions, supplication of the sixteenth night – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Glory be to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, there is no god except You<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are worshipped by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Inclination, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are rejected by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Abandonment! The remnants of those who have passed remain as lessons for those who remain, yet desires prevail, and pleasures entice. We oppose Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Commands and Prohibitions through poor

<sup>94</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 94

<sup>95</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 95

choices and blindness to insight. We turn away from guidance and reject the paths of righteousness.

فَلَوْ عَجَلْتَ لَأَنْتَقَمْتَ وَ مَا ظَلَمْتَ لَكِنَّكَ تُمَهِّلُ عَوْدًا عَلَى يَدِكَ بِالْإِحْسَانِ وَ تُنْظِرُ تَعْمُدًا لِلرَّافِقَةِ وَ الْإِمْتِنَانِ

So, if You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Hastened You<sup>-azwj</sup> would have Exacted Retribution, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> would not have Wronged. But You<sup>-azwj</sup> Grant Respite, returning with kindness from<sup>-azwj</sup> Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Delay out of Kindness and the Conferment!

فَكَمْ مِمَّنْ أَنْعَمْتَ عَلَيْهِ وَ مَكَّنْتَهُ أَنْ يَتُوبَ كُفْرَ الْحُوبِ وَ أُرْشِدْتَهُ الطَّرِيقَ بَعْدَ أَنْ تَوَعَّلَ فِي الْمَضِيبِ فَكَانَ ضَالًّا لَوْ لَا هِدَايَتِكَ وَ طَائِحًا حَتَّى تَخْلَصْتَهُ دَلَايِلِكَ

How many of those upon whom You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Bestowed Favours and Given the opportunity to repent from sinful rebellion, Guiding them to the right path after they had deeply strayed! They were lost, but for Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Guidance, and they were about to fall until Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Signs rescued them.

وَ كَمْ مِمَّنْ وَسَّعْتَ لَهُ فَطَعَى وَ رَاخَيْتَ لَهُ فَاسْتَشْرَى فَأَخَذْتَهُ أَخَذَةَ الْإِنْتِقَامِ وَ جَذَذْتَهُ جَذَادَ الصِّرَاطِ

And how many of those to whom You<sup>-azwj</sup> Gave abundance became arrogant, and to whom You<sup>-azwj</sup> Gave leeway, became more corrupt—until You<sup>-azwj</sup> Seized them with the Grip of Retribution and Struck them down on the path of destruction!

اللَّهُمَّ فَاجْعَلْنِي فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مِمَّنْ رَضِيتَ عَمَلَهُ وَ عَفَرْتَ زَلَّهُ وَ رَجَمْتَ غَفْلَتَهُ وَ أَخَذْتَ إِلَى طَاعَتِكَ نَاصِيَتَهُ وَ جَعَلْتَ إِلَى جَنَّتِكَ أَوْبَتَهُ وَ إِلَى جِوَارِكَ رَجْعَتَهُ وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ سَلَّمَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make me during this month from the ones You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Pleased with his deeds, and Forgiven his slips, and Mercied his heedlessness, and Seized his forelock to obey You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Made his turning to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Paradise and his return to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Shelter, and may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Greetings, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!<sup>96</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ ذِكْرُهُ مُحَمَّدٌ بْنُ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي كِتَابِهِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ إِلَهِي وَ لِي إِلَيْكَ فَاقَةٌ وَ لَا أَجِدُ إِلَيْكَ شَافِعًا وَ لَا مُتَقَرِّبًا أَوْجَعُ فِي نَفْسِي وَ لَا أَعْظَمُ رَجَاءً عِنْدِي مِنْكَ فِي تَعْظِيمِ ذِكْرِكَ وَ تَفْخِيمِ أَسْمَائِكَ وَ إِنِّي أَقْدِمُ إِلَيْكَ بَيْنَ يَدَيْ حَوَائِجِي بَعْدَ ذِكْرِي نِعْمَاءَكَ عَلَيَّ بِإِقْرَارِي لَكَ وَ مَدْحِي إِيَّاكَ وَ ثَنَائِي عَلَيْكَ وَ تَقْدِيرِي بِجَدِّكَ وَ تَسْبِيحِي قُدْسَكَ

Another supplication during this night mentioned by Muhammad Bin Abu Qurrah in his book ‘Amal Shahr Ramazan’ – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my God<sup>-azwj</sup>, and I am in need of You<sup>-azwj</sup>. I find no intercessor or means of drawing nearer to You<sup>-azwj</sup> that is more honourable within myself or greater in hope than the glorification of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Zikr and the reverence of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Names, and I place before You<sup>-azwj</sup>, in the midst of my needs, after acknowledging Your<sup>-azwj</sup> bounties upon me, my admission of gratitude, my praise for You<sup>-azwj</sup>, my exaltation of You<sup>-azwj</sup>, my sanctification of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Glory, and my glorification of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Holiness!

<sup>96</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 96

الْحَمْدُ لَكَ بِمَا أُوجِبْتَ عَلَيَّ مِنْ شُكْرِكَ وَعَرَفْتَنِي مِنْ نِعْمَاتِكَ وَ أَلْبَسْتَنِي مِنْ عَافِيَتِكَ وَ أَفْضَلْتَ عَلَيَّ مِنْ جَزِيلِ عَطِيَّتِكَ

The Praise is for You<sup>-azwj</sup> with what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Obligated upon me of thanking You<sup>-azwj</sup> Bestowed me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> bounties and Clothed me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> well-being, and Graced upon me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> plentiful awards!

فَإِنَّكَ قُلْتَ يَا سَيِّدِي لَعْنُ شُكْرِكُمْ لَأَزِيدَنَّكُمْ وَ لَعْنُ كَفْرِكُمْ إِنَّ عَذَابِي لَشَدِيدٌ وَ قَوْلُكَ صِدْقٌ وَ وَعْدُكَ حَقٌّ وَ قُلْتَ سَيِّدِي وَ إِنْ نَعُدُوا نِعْمَةَ اللَّهِ لَا تُخْصُوهَا وَ قُلْتَ ادْعُوا رَبَّكُمْ تَضَرُّعاً وَ خُفْيَةً وَ قُلْتَ ادْعُوهُ خَوْفاً وَ طَمَعاً إِنَّ رَحْمَتَ اللَّهِ قَرِيبٌ مِنَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

Surely You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O my Chief, Said: **“If you are grateful, I would Increase it for you, and if you are ungrateful, then My Punishment is Severe” [14:7]**, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Word is true, and You<sup>-azwj</sup>, my Chief, Said: **And if you were to count the Favours of Allah, you would not be (able to) count these. [16:18]**; and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Said: **Call your Lord beseeching and secretly, [7:55]**; and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Said: **And do not make mischief in the earth after it has been set in order, and supplicate to Him fearing and wishing; surely the Mercy of Allah is close to the good doers [7:56]!**

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ قَلِيلاً مِنْ كَثِيرٍ مَعَ حَاجَةٍ بِي إِلَيْهِ عَظِيمَةٍ وَ غِنَاكَ عَنْهُ قَدِيمٌ وَ هُوَ عَلَيْكَ سَهْلٌ يَسِيرٌ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> for little from a lot, along with a need with me to it being mighty, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Richness of it is ancient, and it is easy, simple upon You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّ عَفْوَكَ عَنْ ذُنُوبِي وَ بَحَاؤُزِكَ عَنْ خَطِيئَتِي وَ صَفْحَكَ عَنْ ظُلْمِي وَ سَتْرَكَ عَلَيَّ قَبِيحِ عَمَلِي وَ حِلْمَكَ عَنْ كَثِيرِ جُرْئِي عِنْدَ مَا كَانَ مِنْ خَطِيئِي وَ عَمْدِي أَطْمَعَنِي بِي أَنْ أَسْأَلُكَ مَا لَا أَسْتَوْجِبُهُ مِنْكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Pardoning my sins and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Overlooking my wrongdoings, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Excusing my injustices, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Concealing upon my ugly deed, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Lenience from my many crimes at what has happened from my mistakes and my deliberateness has encouraged me to ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> what I don't deserve from You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

فَصَرْتُ أَدْعُوكَ آمِناً وَ أَسْأَلُكَ مُسْتَأْنِساً- لَا خَافَافاً وَ لَا وَجْلاً مُدْلاً عَلَيْكَ فِيمَا قَصَدْتُ فِيهِ إِلَيْكَ فَإِنْ أَبْطَأَ عَنِّي عَتَبْتُ بِجَهْلِي عَلَيْكَ وَ لَعَلَّ الَّذِي أَبْطَأَ عَنِّي هُوَ خَيْرٌ لِي لِعِلْمِكَ بِعَاقِبَةِ الْأُمُورِ فَلَمْ أَرِ مَوْلىً كَرِيماً أَصْبَرَ عَلَيَّ عَبْدٍ لَيْمٍ مِنْكَ عَلَيَّ

Thus, I have become supplicating to You<sup>-azwj</sup> as a believer, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> with familiarity, neither fearful nor anxious, relying on You<sup>-azwj</sup> in what I seek from You<sup>-azwj</sup>. If there is a delay in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Response, I show impatience/ungratefulness You<sup>-azwj</sup> out of my ignorance, though, perhaps the delay is better for me due to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Knowledge of the outcome of things. I have never seen a more generous master, more patient with an unworthy servant than You<sup>-azwj</sup> are with me!

يَا رَبِّ إِنَّكَ تَدْعُونِي فَأُوَلِّي عَنكَ وَ تَتَحَبَّبُ إِلَيَّ فَأَتَبَعَضُ إِلَيْكَ وَ تَتَوَدَّدُ إِلَيَّ فَلَا أَقْبَلُ مِنْكَ كَأَنَّ لِي التَّطَوُّلَ عَلَيْكَ ثُمَّ لَا يَمْتَعُكَ ذَلِكَ مِنَ الرَّحْمَةِ بِي وَ الْإِحْسَانِ إِلَيَّ وَ التَّقْضِيلَ عَلَيَّ بِجُودِكَ وَ كَرَمِكَ

O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Called me but I turned away from You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Showed me Love but I was indifferent to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> were Affectionate to me but I did not humble to



فصل فيما يختص باليوم السادس عشر من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE SIXTEENTH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION

دُعَاءُ يَوْمِ السَّادِسِ عَشَرَ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ اللَّهُمَّ اغْفِرْ لِي ذَنْبِي وَ أَوْسِعْ عَلَيَّ رِزْقِي وَ بَارِكْ لِي فِيمَا رَزَقْتَنِي وَ لَا تُحَوِّجْنِي إِلَى أَحَدٍ سِوَاكَ

A supplication on the sixteenth day of a month of Ramazan – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Forgive my sins for me, and Expand my sustenance upon me, and Bless for me in what You<sup>-azwj</sup> Provide me and do not Make me to be needy to anyone besides You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ ارْزُقْنَا مِنْ فَضْلِكَ وَ بَارِكْ لَنَا فِي رِزْقِكَ وَ اغْنِنَا عَنْ خَلْقِكَ وَ لَا تُحْرِمْنَا وَفَدَكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Provide us from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Grace and Bless for us in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> sustenance, and Make us needless of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures, and do not Deprive us of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> delegation!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّا نَسْأَلُكَ السَّعَةَ مِنْ طَيِّبِ رِزْقِكَ وَ الْعَوْنَ عَلَى طَاعَتِكَ وَ الْقُوَّةَ عَلَى عِبَادَتِكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! We ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> the vastness from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> goodly sustenance, and the Assistance upon obeying You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the strength upon worshipping You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ عَافِنَا مِنْ بَلَائِكَ وَ ارْزُقْنَا مِنْ فَضْلِكَ وَ اكْفِنَا شَرَّ خَلْقِكَ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Grant us well-being from You<sup>-azwj</sup> affliction and Provide us from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Grace, and Suffice us from evil of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures!<sup>99</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٌ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ اللَّهُمَّ وَفِّقْنِي لِعَمَلِ الْأَبْرَارِ وَ جَنِّبْنِي فِيهِ مُرَافَقَةَ الْأَشْرَارِ وَ أُوْنِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ فِي دَارِ الْقَرَارِ بِالْوَهْبِيِّتِكَ يَا إِلَهَ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَ الْآخِرِينَ.

Another supplication during this day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Harmonise me for deeds of the righteous ones, and Keep me away during it friendship of the evil ones, and Shelter me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy in the House of settlement by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Divinity, O God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the former ones and the latter ones!<sup>100</sup>

منها الغسل المشار إليه و منها أنها الليلة التي التقى في صبيحتها الجمعان يوم بدر و نصر الله نبيه ص و منها ما نختاره من عدة فصول في الدعوات بعدة روايات.

*From these is the ritual bathing indicated to, and from these, it is the night which the two armies had met in its morning on the day of Badr, and Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Helped His<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>-sawww</sup>, and from these is what we have chosen from a number of sections regarding the supplications by a number of reports.*

<sup>99</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 99

<sup>100</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 100

رَوَايَةٌ مِنْهَا مَا وَجَدْنَاهَا فِي كُتُبِ أَصْحَابِنَا الْعَتِيقَةِ وَ هِيَ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ السَّابِعَةِ عَشَرَ سُبْحَانَ الْعَزِيزِ بِقُدْرَتِهِ الْمَالِكِ بِعَلَبَتِهِ الَّذِي لَا يَخْرُجُ شَيْءٌ عَنْ قَبْضَتِهِ وَ لَا أَمْرٌ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِهِ الَّذِي يَجُودُ مُبْتَدِئًا وَ مَسْتَوْلاً وَ يُنْعِمُ مُعِيدًا

A report from these is what we found in the ancient books of our companions, and it is regarding the seventeenth night – ‘Glorious is the Mighty with His<sup>-azwj</sup> Power, the Owner with His<sup>-azwj</sup> Prevalence which nothing exits from His<sup>-azwj</sup> Grasp nor is there any matter except in His<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand by which He<sup>-azwj</sup> Generous Initiating and requested, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> Favours repeatedly!

هُوَ الْحَمِيدُ الْمَجِيدُ نَحْمَدُهُ بِتَوْفِيقِهِ فَنِعْمَهُ بِذَلِكَ جُدُّدٌ لَا تُحْصَى وَ مُنْجَدُهُ بِآلَايِهِ وَ بَدَلَاتِيهِ فَأَيَادِيهِ لَا تُكَافَى وَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي يُمَلِكُ الْمَالِكِينَ وَ يُعِزُّ الْأَعْرَاءَ وَ يُدِلُّ الْأَذَلِينَ

He<sup>-azwj</sup> is the praised, the glorified! He<sup>-azwj</sup> is praised by His<sup>-azwj</sup> Given Inclination. Sure that His<sup>-azwj</sup> bounties are renewed, uncountable, and we glorify Him<sup>-azwj</sup> for His<sup>-azwj</sup> Favours and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Guidance. His<sup>-azwj</sup> Favours cannot be reciprocated, and the Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Owns the two kingdoms, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> Honours the honourable, and Humiliates the humiliated!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّ هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةَ لَيْلَةٌ سَبْعَ عَشْرَةَ عَشْرًا وَ هِيَ أَوَّلُ عُقُودِ الْأَعْدَادِ وَ سَبْعٌ وَ هِيَ شَرِيفَةٌ الْأَحَادِ لِاحِقَّةٌ بِنِعْتِ سَابِقِهِ وَإِلَّا لِمَنْ أَمْضَاهُنَّ بِغَيْرِ حَقِّ لَكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! This night is the seventeenth night, a night of ten and seven, marking the first of the tens in counting, and seven, which is noble among the single digits, connected in description to what preceded it. Woe to those who pass through these nights without fulfilling Your<sup>-azwj</sup> due rights!

يَا مَوْلَاهُ قَضَاكَ وَ لَا مُقَرَّبٍ إِلَيْكَ أَرْضَاكَ وَ أَنَا أَحَدُ أَهْلِ الْوَيْلِ صَدَّتْني عَنْكَ بَطْنَةُ الْمَاكِلِ وَ الْمَشَارِبِ وَ عَزَّيْتُ بِكَ أَمْرُ الْمَسَارِبِ وَ سَعَةُ الْمَذَاهِبِ وَ اجْتَدَبْتَنِي إِلَى لَدَائِحِ سِنِّي وَ رَكِبْتُ الْوَطِيئَةَ اللَّذِيذَةَ مِنْ عَقْلِي

O my Master, Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Decree is inevitable, and there is nothing that brings one closer to You<sup>-azwj</sup> that is more pleasing to You<sup>-azwj</sup>. I am among those deserving of woe. The (over) indulgence in food and drink has distanced me from You<sup>-azwj</sup>. I have been deceived by the ease of paths and the broadness of choices, and the pleasures of life have pulled me away. My negligence led me to tread the easy yet delightful path of my heedlessness.

فَاطْرُدْ عَنِّي الْإِعْتِرَازَ وَ أَنْفِذْنِي وَ أَنْتَ بِي عَلَى الْإِسْتِبْصَارِ وَ احْفَظْنِي مِنْ يَدِ الْعَقْلَةِ وَ سَلِّمْنِي إِلَى الْبِقَظَةِ بِسَعَادَةِ مِنْكَ تَمْضِيهَا وَ تَمْضِيهَا لِي وَ تُبَيِّضُ وَجْهِي لَدَيْكَ وَ تُزَلِّفْنِي عِنْدَكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ النَّبِيِّ وَ آلِهِ وَ سَلَّمَ.

So, Drive away my delusion, Rescue me, and Guide me toward insight. Protect me from the grip of heedlessness and Deliver me to wakefulness, with the happiness You<sup>-azwj</sup> Bestow and Decree for me. Make my face bright before You<sup>-azwj</sup> and Draw me closer to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O the most Merciful of the merciful one, and may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and greetings!"<sup>101</sup>

<sup>101</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 101

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ السَّابِعَةِ عَشَرَ مِنْهُ رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى الْعَالَمِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةُ هِيَ اللَّيْلَةُ الَّتِي التَقَى فِيهَا الْجُمُعَانِ يَوْمَ بَدْرٍ وَ أَظْهَرَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى آيَاتِهِ الْعُظْمَى فِي أَوْلِيَائِهِ وَ أَعْدَائِهِ

Another supplication during the seventeenth night of it, we are reporting it by our chain to the Scholar (Imam<sup>-asws</sup>), he<sup>-asws</sup> said: 'This night, it is the night in which the two armies met on the day of Badr and Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Exalted Revealed His<sup>-azwj</sup> Mighty Signs among his<sup>-saww</sup> friends and his<sup>-saww</sup> enemies.

الدُّعَاءُ فِيهَا- يَا صَاحِبَ مُحَمَّدٍ- ص يَوْمَ حُنَيْنٍ وَ يَا مُبِيرَ الْمُجَابِرِينَ وَ يَا عَاصِمَ النَّبِيِّينَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِ يَسِّ وَ الْقُرْآنِ الْحَكِيمِ وَ بِ طِه وَ سَائِرِ الْقُرْآنِ الْعَظِيمِ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تَهَبَ لِي اللَّيْلَةَ تَأْيِيداً تَشُدُّ بِهِ عَضُدِي وَ تَسُدُّ بِهِ خَلْتِي

The supplication during it – 'O Companion of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> on the day of Hunayn, and O Terminator of the tyrants, and O Protector of the Prophets<sup>-as</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by, **Ya Seen [36:1]** **By the Wise Quran [36:2]**, and by **Ta Ha [20:1]**, and rest of the Mighty Quran, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Gift to me tonight Support my arm can be strengthened by it, and my loneliness can be blocked by it!

يَا كَرِيمُ أَنَا الْمُفْرُ بِالذُّنُوبِ فَافْعَلْ بِي مَا تَشَاءُ لَنْ يُصِيبَنِي إِلَّا مَا كَتَبْتَ لِي عَلَيْكَ تَوَكَّلْتُ وَ أَنْتَ حَسْبِي وَ أَنْتَ رَبُّ الْعَرْشِ الْكَرِيمِ

O Benevolent! I am the one who acknowledges his sins, so Do with me whatever You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire to. It will not hit me except what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Written for me. Upon You<sup>-azwj</sup> I have relied, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Suffice me, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the Benevolent Throne!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ خَيْرَ الْمَعِيشَةِ أَبَدًا مَا أَبْقَيْتَنِي بُلْعَةً إِلَى انْقِضَاءِ أَجَلِي أَنْتَقَى بِهَا عَلَى جَمِيعِ حَوَائِجِي وَ أَتَوَصَّلُ بِهَا إِلَيْكَ مِنْ غَيْرِ أَنْ تَفْتِنَنِي بِإِكْتَارِ فَأَطْعِي أَوْ تَقْتِيرِ عَلَيَّ فَأَشْفَى وَ لَا تَشْعَلْنِي مِنْ شُكْرِ نِعْمَتِكَ وَ أَعْطِنِي غِنًى عَنِ شِرَارِ خَلْقِكَ وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ شَرِّ الدُّنْيَا وَ شَرِّ مَا فِيهَا

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> for the good life, for ever, for as long as You<sup>-azwj</sup> Cause me to live, reaching to the extent of my term, I can be strengthened by it upon entirety of my needs, and I can connect with it to You<sup>-azwj</sup> from without my being tempted by the abundance so I would be arrogant, or constriction upon me so I would be wretched, and do not pre-occupy me from thanking for Your<sup>-azwj</sup> bounties, and Give me needlessness from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> evil creatures, and I seek Refuge with You<sup>-azwj</sup> from evil of the world and evil of what is in it!

اللَّهُمَّ لَا تَجْعَلِ الدُّنْيَا لِي سِجْنًا وَ لَا تَجْعَلْ فِرَاقَهَا لِي حَزَنًا أَخْرِجْنِي عَنْ فِتْنَتِهَا إِذَا كَانَتْ الْوَفَاةَ خَيْرًا لِي مِنْ حَيَاتِي مَقْبُولًا عَمَلِي إِلَى دَارِ الْحَيَوَانِ وَ مَسَاكِينِ الْأَخْيَارِ وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ أَزْهَابِهَا وَ زَلْزَلَتِهَا وَ سَطَوَاتِ سُلْطَانِهَا وَ بَغْيِ بُعَاثِهَا

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Do not Make the world a prison for me nor Make its separation a grief for me! Extract me from its Fitna, when the death would be better for me than my living with my deeds being Accepted, to the House of eternal life, and dwellings of the good people, and I seek Refuge with You<sup>-azwj</sup> from its slips, and its earthquakes, and whips of its rulers, and rebellion of its rebels!

اللَّهُمَّ مَنْ أَرَادَنِي فَأَرِدْهُ وَ مَنْ كَادَنِي فَكِدْهُ وَ اكْفِنِي هَمَّ مَنْ أَدْخَلَ عَلَيَّ هَمَّهُ وَ صَدَّقْ قَوْلِي بِفِعْلِي وَ أَصْلِحْ لِي حَالِي وَ بَارِكْ لِي فِي أَهْلِي وَ مَالِي وَ وُلْدِي وَ إِخْوَانِي

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! One who intends me, Intend him, and one who plots against me, Plan against him, and Suffice me of worries of the one who enters the worries upon me, and Ratify my words with the deeds, and Rectify my situation for me, and Bless for me in my family, and my wealth, and my children, and my brothers!

اللَّهُمَّ اغْفِرْ لِي مَا مَضَى مِنْ دُنُوبِي وَ اعْصِمْنِي فِيمَا بَقِيَ مِنْ عُمْرِي حَتَّى أَلْقَاكَ وَ أَنْتَ عَنِّي رَاضٍ - وَ تَسْأَلُ حَاجَتَكَ ثُمَّ تَسْجُدُ فِي دُبُرِ الدُّعَاءِ وَ تَقُولُ فِي سُجُودِكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Forgive for me what has passed from my sins and Protect me in what remains from my lifespan until I meet You<sup>-azwj</sup> and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Pleased with me!’ – and ask your need, then perform Sajdah in the end of the supplication and say in your Sajdah –

سَجَدَ وَجْهِي الْفَانِي الْبَائِي الْمُؤْتَفُوفُ الْمُحَاسِبُ الْحَاطِي لَوَجْهِكَ الْكَرِيمِ الْبَاقِي الدَّائِمِ الْعُفُورِ الرَّحِيمِ سُبْحَانَ رَبِّي الْأَعْلَى وَ بِحَمْدِهِ اسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ وَ أَتُوبُ إِلَيْهِ

‘I prostrate my perishable face, the decaying, the paused for the Reckoning, the wrongdoer, to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Benevolent Face, the Permanent, the Forgiving, the Merciful! Glorious is my Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> the most Exalted, and with His<sup>-azwj</sup> Praise! I seek Forgiveness of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> and repent to Him<sup>-azwj</sup>!’

زِيَادَةٌ- اللَّهُمَّ رَبِّ هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ الْعَظِيمَةِ لَكَ الْحَمْدُ كَمَا عَصَمْتَنِي مِنْ مَهَاوِي الْهَلَكَةِ وَ التَّمَسُّكِ بِجِبَالِ الظُّلْمَةِ وَ الْجُحُودِ لِطَاعَتِكَ وَ الرَّدِّ عَلَيْكَ أَمْرَكَ وَ التَّوَجُّهِ إِلَى غَيْرِكَ وَ الرُّهُدِ فِيمَا عِنْدَكَ وَ الرَّغْبَةِ فِيمَا عِنْدَ غَيْرِكَ

Additional – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of this mighty night! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise just as You<sup>-azwj</sup> Protected me from my destructive whims, and I adhered with the ropes of injustice, and the rejection of obedience to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the returning of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Command to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the diverting to others, and the abstaining regarding what is in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Presence, and the desire regarding what is with others!

مَتَى مَنَنْتَ بِهِ عَلَيَّ وَ رَحْمَةً رَحِمْتَنِي بِهَا مِنْ غَيْرِ عَمَلٍ سَالِفٍ مِنِّي وَ لَا اسْتِحْقَاقٍ لِمَا صَنَعْتَ بِي وَ اسْتَوْجَبْتَ مِنِّي الْحَمْدَ عَلَى الدَّلَالَةِ عَلَى الْحَمْدِ وَ اتِّبَاعِ أَهْلِ الْفُضْلِ وَ الْمَعْرِفَةِ وَ التَّبَصُّرِ بِأَبْوَابِ الْهُدَى وَ لَوْلَاكَ مَا اهْتَدَيْتُ إِلَى طَاعَتِكَ وَ لَا عَرَفْتُ أَمْرَكَ وَ لَا سَلَكَتُ سَبِيلَكَ فَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ كَثِيرًا وَ لَكَ الْمُرُّ قَاضِيًا وَ يَنْعَمَتِكَ تَبِيُّ الصَّالِحَاتِ.

A Conferment You<sup>-azwj</sup> Conferred with upon me, and Mercy You<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercied me with from without any work from me in the past, nor deserving of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Done with me, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Made me worthy of praise by Guiding me to give thanks and to follow the people of virtue and knowledge, and to gain insight into the doors of guidance. Were it not for You<sup>-azwj</sup>, I would not have been guided to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> obedience, nor would I have known Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Commands or walked Your<sup>-azwj</sup> path!”<sup>102</sup>

دُعَاءٌ آخَرٌ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ السَّابِعَةِ عَشَرَ مَرْوِيٌّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص اللَّهُمَّ هَذَا شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ الَّذِي أَنْزَلْتَ فِيهِ الْقُرْآنَ وَ أَمَرْتَ بِعِمَارَةِ الْمَسَاجِدِ وَ الدُّعَاءِ وَ الصِّيَامِ وَ الْقِيَامِ وَ حَتَمْتَ لَنَا فِيهِ الْإِسْتِجَابَةَ

Another supplication during the seventeenth night, reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>: ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! This is a month on Ramazan in which You<sup>-azwj</sup> Revealed the Quran and You<sup>-azwj</sup>

<sup>102</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 102

Commanded with frequenting the Masjids, and the supplication, and the Fasting, and the standing (for Salat), and You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Ordained the Response for us during it!

فَقَدْ اجْتَهَدْنَا وَ أَنْتَ أَعْتَنَّا فَاعْفُورٌ لَنَا فِيهِ وَ لَا تُجْعَلْهُ آخِرَ الْعَهْدِ مِنَّا وَ اغْفُ عَنَّا فَإِنَّكَ رُبُّنَا وَ ارْحَمْنَا فَإِنَّكَ سَيِّدُنَا وَ اجْعَلْنَا مِمَّنْ يَنْقَلِبُ إِلَىٰ مَعْفِرَتِكَ وَ رِضْوَانِكَ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْأَجَلُ الْأَعْظَمُ.

We have struggled and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Assisted us, for Forgive for us in it and do not Make it last of the pacts from us, and Pardon us for You<sup>-azwj</sup> are our Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Mercy us, for You<sup>-azwj</sup> are our Chief, and Make us from the one transferring to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Satisfaction, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most Majestic, the most Magnificent!<sup>103</sup>

فصل فيما يختص باليوم السابع عشر من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING THE SUPPLICATION SPECIFIC WITH THE SEVENTEENTH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION

دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ السَّابِعِ عَشَرَ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ اللَّهُمَّ لَا تَكْلِبْنِي إِلَىٰ نَفْسِي طَرْفَةَ عَيْنٍ أَبَدًا وَ لَا تُخَوِّجْنِي إِلَىٰ أَحَدٍ مِنْ خَلْقِكَ وَ أَثْبِتْ قَلْبِي عَلَىٰ طَاعَتِكَ

A supplication for the seventeenth day of a month of Ramazan – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Do not Allocate me to myself for the blink of an eye, ever, nor Make me needy to anyone of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures, and Affirm my heart upon obedience to You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ اعْصِمْنِي بِحَبْلِكَ وَ ارْزُقْنِي مِنْ فَضْلِكَ وَ نَجِّنِي مِنَ النَّارِ بِعَفْوِكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Protect me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> rope, and Provide me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Grace, and Rescue me from the Fire by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Pardon!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ تَعْجِيلَ مَا تَعْجِلُهُ خَيْرٌ لِي وَ تَأْخِيرَ مَا تَأْخِيرُهُ خَيْرٌ لِي

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> for Hastening of what hastens the good for me and Delaying what delays the good for me!

اللَّهُمَّ مَا رَزَقْتَنِي مِنْ رِزْقٍ فَاجْعَلْهُ حَالًا لَا طَيْبًا فِي يُسْرِ مِنْكَ وَ عَافِيَةً

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Whatever You<sup>-azwj</sup> Provide me from sustenance, Make it Permissible, good, in ease from You<sup>-azwj</sup> and well-being!

اللَّهُمَّ سُدِّ فَقْرِي فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ اجْعَلْ غِنَايَ فِي نَفْسِي وَ اجْعَلْ رَغْبَتِي فِيْمَا عِنْدَكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Block my poverty in the world and Make my riches to be within myself, and Make my desire to be regarding what is in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Presence!

اللَّهُمَّ ثَبِّتْ رِجَاءَكَ فِي قَلْبِي وَ اقْطَعْ رِجَائِي عَنْ خَلْقِكَ حَتَّىٰ لَا أَرْجُو أَحَدًا غَيْرَكَ يَا رَبَّ الْعَالَمِينَ

<sup>103</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 103

O Allah-azwj! Affirm in my heart hoping to You-azwj, and Cut-off my hopes from Your-azwj creatures to the extent that I do not hope to anyone apart from You-azwj, O Lord-azwj of the worlds!

اللَّهُمَّ وَ فِي سَفَرِي فَأَحْفَظْنِي وَ فِي أَهْلِي فَأَحْلُقْنِي وَ فِيمَا زَرَقْتَنِي فَبَارِكْ لِي وَ فِي نَفْسِي فَدَلِّلْنِي وَ فِي أَعْيُنِ النَّاسِ فَعَظِّمْنِي وَ إِلَيْكَ يَا رَبِّ فَحَبِّبْنِي وَ فِي صَالِحِ الْأَعْمَالِ فَتَقَوِّنِي وَ بِسُوءِ عَمَلِي فَلَا تُبْسِلْنِي وَ بِسِرِّي فَلَا تُفَضِّحْنِي وَ بِعَدْرِ دُنُوبِي فَلَا تُخَذِّلْنِي وَ إِلَيْكَ يَا رَبِّ أَشْكُو عُزْبَتِي وَ بُعْدَ دَارِي وَ قَلَّةَ مَعْرِفَتِي وَ هَوَانِي عَلَى النَّاسِ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Allah-azwj, and Protect me in my journey, and Be my replacement in my family, and Bless for me in what You-azwj have Provided me, so Bless for me, and within myself Humiliate me, and in eyes of the people Magnify me, and to You-azwj, O Lord-azwj, Cause me to be beloved, and Strengthen me in the righteous deeds, and do not let me be courageous with my evil deeds, and do not Expose me with my secrets, and do not Abandon me in accordance to my sins, and to You-azwj, O Lord-azwj, I complain of my estrangement, and remoteness of my house, and scarcity of my understanding, and my insignificance to the people, O the most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>104</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٌ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ اللَّهُمَّ اهْدِنِي فِيهِ لِصَالِحِ الْأَعْمَالِ وَ أَضِلِّي فِيهِ الْخَوَائِجِ وَ الْأَمَالَ يَا مَنْ لَا يَخْتَلِجُ إِلَى التَّفْسِيرِ وَ السُّؤَالِ يَا عَالِمًا بِمَا فِي صُدُورِ الصَّامِتِينَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ.

Another supplication in this day – ‘O Allah-azwj! Guide me in it for the righteous deeds, and Fulfil the needs for me and the wishes! O the One-azwj not needy to the interpretation and the asking! O Knower of what is in chests of the silent ones! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Pure Progeny-asws!"<sup>105</sup>

مِنْهَا رَوَايَةٌ مِنْ كُتُبِ أَصْحَابِنَا وَ هِيَ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ الثَّامِنَةِ عَشَرَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ فِي مُلْكِهِ وَ لَا مُنَارِعَ فِي قُدْرَتِهِ أَحْصَى كُلَّ شَيْءٍ عَدَدًا وَ خَلَقَهُ وَ جَعَلَ لَهُ أَمَدًا فَكُلُّ مَا يُرَى وَ مَا لَا يُرَى هَالِكٌ إِلَّا وَجْهَهُ لَهُ الْحُكْمُ وَ إِلَيْهِ يُرْجَعُونَ

From these is a report from books of our companions, and it is regarding the night of the eighteenth – ‘There is no god except Allah-azwj Alone! There is no associate for Him-azwj in His-azwj Kingdom nor any contender regarding His-azwj Power! He-azwj Enumerates all things in number and Creates it, and Makes a term for it! Thus, all what is seen and what is not seen is perishable except His-azwj Face! For Him-azwj is the Judgment and to Him-azwj is the returning!

وَ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ الَّذِي فَهَرَ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ بِجَبْرُوتِهِ وَ اسْتَوَى عَلَيْهِ بِقُدْرَتِهِ وَ مَلَكَهُ بِعِزَّتِهِ سُبْحَانَ خَالِقِي وَ لَمْ أَكُ شَيْئًا الَّذِي كَفَلَنِي بِرَحْمَتِهِ وَ عَدَّانِي بِبِعْمَتِهِ وَ فَسَخَ لِي فِي عَطِيَّتِهِ وَ مَنْ عَلَيَّ بِمِدَائِنِهِ بِمَا أُهُمَّنِي مِنْ وَحْدَانِيَّتِهِ وَ التَّصَدِيقِ بِأَنْبِيَائِهِ وَ حَامِلِي رِسَالَتِهِ وَ بَكْتَبِهِ الْمُنزَّلَةَ عَلَى بَرِيَّتِهِ الْمُوجِبَةَ بِحُجَّتِهِ

And Glorious is Allah-azwj Who Subdued all thing with His-azwj Force, and Rules upon it with His-azwj Power, and Owned it with His-azwj Might! Glorious is my Creator when I was not anything, the One-azwj Who Guaranteed me of His-azwj Mercy, and Provided me with His-azwj bounties, and Expanded for me regarding His-azwj awards, and Conferred upon me with His-azwj Guidance with what He-azwj Inspired me of His-azwj Oneness, and the ratification of His-azwj

<sup>104</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 104

<sup>105</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 105

Prophets<sup>-saww</sup>, and carriers of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Messages, and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Books Revealed upon His<sup>-azwj</sup> Created beings, obliging His<sup>-azwj</sup> Arguments!

اللَّيْ لَمْ يُخَذِّلْنِي بِجُحُودِي وَ لَمْ يُسَلِّفْنِي إِلَى عُنُودٍ وَ جَعَلَ مِنْ أَكْرَامِ أَنْبِيَائِهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ أَرْوَمِي وَ مِنْ أَفَاضِلِهِمْ نَبْعِي وَ لِحَائِمِهِمْ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ عَوْنِي

The One Who did not Abandon me due to my shortcomings rejection, and did not Yield me to the obstinate ones, and Made my roots to be from His<sup>-azwj</sup> Honourable Prophets<sup>-as</sup>, may the Salawaat of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> be upon them, and my growth from their<sup>-as</sup> best ones, and my assistance for their<sup>-as</sup> last one, may the Salawaat of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> be upon them<sup>-as</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ لَا تُذَلِّلْ مِنِّي مَا أَعَزَّزْتَ وَ لَا تَضَعْنِي بَعْدَ أَنْ رَفَعْتَ وَ لَا تُخَذِّلْنِي بَعْدَ أَنْ نَصَرْتَ وَ اطْوِ فِي مَطَاوِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةَ ذُنُوبِي مَغْمُورَةً وَ أَدْعِيَّتِي مَسْمُوعَةً وَ قُرْبَاتِي مَقْبُولَةً فَ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ النَّبِيِّ وَ آلِهِ وَ سَلَّمَ تَسْلِيمًا.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Do not Humiliate from me what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Honoured, nor Weaken me after Raising me, nor Abandon me after Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Help, and Roll up my sins in this nights as Forgiven, and my supplications as Heard, and my drawing closer as Accepted, for You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Able upon all things, and may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and abundant greetings!"<sup>106</sup>

دُعَاءٌ آخَرُ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ الثَّامِنَةِ عَشَرَ مِنْهُ رَوَيْنَاهَا عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي كِتَابِهِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ الْحَمْدُ كَمَا حَمَدْتَ نَفْسَكَ وَ أَفْضَلَ مَا حَمَدَكَ الْحَامِدُونَ مِنْ خَلْقِكَ

Another supplication during night of the eighteenth of it. We are reporting it from Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra in his book 'Amal Shahr Ramazan' – 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise just as You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Praised Yourself<sup>-saww</sup>, and best of what the praising ones from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures have praised!

حَمْدًا يَكُونُ أَرْضَى الْحَمْدِ لَكَ وَ أَحَقُّ الْحَمْدِ عِنْدَكَ وَ أَحَبُّ الْحَمْدِ إِلَيْكَ وَ أَفْضَلُ الْحَمْدِ لَدَيْكَ وَ أَقْرَبُ الْحَمْدِ مِنْكَ وَ أَوْجَبُ الْحَمْدِ جَزَاءً عَلَيْكَ حَمْدًا لَا يَبْلُغُهُ وَصْفٌ وَاصِفٍ وَ لَا يُدْرِكُهُ نَعْتٌ نَاعِتٍ وَ لَا وَهْمٌ مُتَوَهِّمٍ وَ لَا فِكْرٌ مُتَفَكِّرٍ

A Praise being the most Satisfying of the Praises to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the most rightful in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Presence, and most beloved of the Praises to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the best Praise before You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the closest of the Praises from You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the Praise obligating upon You<sup>-azwj</sup> the most Reward, a Praise description of the describers does not reach, nor do attribution of the attributers reach it, nor can the imaginers imagine, nor thoughts of the thinkers!

حَمْدًا يَضَعُفُ عَنْهُ كُلُّ أَحَدٍ مِمَّنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِينَ وَ يَقْصُرُ عَنْهُ وَ عَنْ حُدُودِهِ وَ مُنْتَهَاهَا جَمِيعُ الْمُعْصُومِينَ الْمُؤَيَّدِينَ الَّذِينَ أَخَذَتْ مِيثَاقَهُمْ فِي كِتَابِكَ الَّذِي لَا يُعَيَّرُ وَ لَا يُبَدَّلُ

Praise that surpasses the ability of anyone in the skies and the earths to offer, and that all the Divinely Protected and Supported ones fall short of reaching its limits and comprehending its peak, those You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Taken their Covenants in the Book which can neither change nor be replaced!

<sup>106</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 106

حَمْدًا يَنْبَغِي لَكَ وَ يَدُومُ مَعَكَ وَ لَا يَضْلُحُ إِلَّا لَكَ

Praise befitting for You<sup>-azwj</sup> and constantly with You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and is not correct except for You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

حَمْدًا يَغْلُو حَمْدَ كُلِّ حَامِدٍ وَ شُكْرًا يُحِيطُ بِشُكْرِ كُلِّ شَاكِرٍ

Praise loftier than Praise by every praising one, and appreciation encompassing the appreciation of every appreciative one!

حَمْدًا يَبْقَى مَعَ بَقَائِكَ وَ يَزِيدُ إِذَا رَضِيتَ وَ يَنْبِي كُلَّمَا شِئْتَ

Praise remaining with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Remaining, and increasing when You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Satisfied, and grows every time You<sup>-azwj</sup> Desire!

حَمْدًا خَالِدًا مَعَ خُلُودِكَ وَ دَائِمًا مَعَ دَوَامِكَ كَمَا فَضَّلْتَنَا عَلَى كَثِيرٍ مِنْ خَلْقِكَ وَ لِمَا وَهَبْتَ مِنْ مَعْرِفَتِكَ وَ صِيَامِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ

Praise being eternally with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> eternity, and permanent with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Permanence just as You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Preferred us upon many of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures, and due to what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Bestowed from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> recognition, and Fasting a month of Ramazan!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِمَقَامِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ بِمَقَامِ أَنْبِيَائِكَ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَامُ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تَقَبَّلَ صَوْمِي وَ تَصْرِفَ إِلَيَّ وَ إِلَى أَهْلِي وَ وُلْدِي وَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِي وَ مَنْ يَعْينِي أَمْرُهُ وَ إِلَى جَمِيعِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ مِنْ فَضْلِكَ وَ رَحْمَتِكَ وَ عَافِيَتِكَ وَ نِعَمِكَ وَ رِزْقِكَ الْهَيْئِ الْمَرِيءِ مَا تَجْعَلُهُ صَلَاحًا لِدِينِنَا وَ قَوَامًا لِآخِرَتِنَا.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by the Position of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Positions of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophets<sup>-as</sup>, upon him<sup>-saww</sup> and upon them<sup>-as</sup> be the greetings, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Accept my Fasts, and Turn towards me, and towards my family, and my children, and members of my household, and ones whose matters concerns me, and to entirety of the believing men and the believing women, Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Grace and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> well-being and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> bounties, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> sustenance, the pleasant, the wholesome, what would make it a betterment for our world and standing for our Hereafter!"<sup>107</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخَرٍ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَكْرَمَنَا بِشَهْرِنَا هَذَا وَ أَنْزَلَ عَلَيْنَا فِيهِ الْقُرْآنَ وَ عَرَّفَنَا حَقَّهُ وَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَلَى الْبَصِيرَةِ فَبُنُورِ وَجْهِكَ يَا هَمْنَا وَ إِلَهَ آبَائِنَا الْأُولَى اِرْزُقْنَا فِيهِ التَّوْبَةَ وَ لَا تَخْذُلْنَا وَ لَا تُخْلِفْ ظَنَّنَا إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْجَلِيلُ الْجَبَّارُ.

Another supplication during this night, reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>: 'The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Honoured us with this month of ours, and Revealed the Quran upon us during it, and Introduced to us its right! And the Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> upon the insight so Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Face was manifest! O our God<sup>-azwj</sup> and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of our fathers, the former ones! Grace us the repentance during it and do not Abandon us, nor Break our thoughts, surely, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Majestic, the Subduer!"<sup>108</sup>

<sup>107</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 107

<sup>108</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 108

و رُوِيَ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع أَنَّ فِي ثَمَانِيَةِ عَشَرَ مَضَتْ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ أَنْزَلَ الرَّبُّوْرَ .

And it is reported from Al-Sadiq<sup>-asws</sup>: 'During the eighteenth past from a month of Ramazan, the Psalms were Revealed in it'.<sup>109</sup>

قلت أنا ينبغي أن يكون لها زيادة من الاحترام و العمل المشكور.

*I say, 'It is befitting if there happens to me an increase from the reverence, and the deeds are Appreciated'.*

فصل فيما يختص باليوم الثامن عشر من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING THE SUPPLICATION SPECIFIC WITHI THE EIGHTEENTH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION

دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ الثَّامِنِ عَشَرَ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّ الظَّلْمَةَ كَفَرُوا بِكِتَابِكَ وَ جَحَدُوا آيَاتِكَ فَكَذَّبُوا رُسُلَكَ وَ شَرَعُوا غَيْرَ دِينِكَ وَ سَعَوْا بِالْفَسَادِ فِي أَرْضِكَ وَ تَعَاوَنُوا عَلَى إِطْفَاءِ نُورِكَ وَ شَاقُوا وِلَاةَ أَمْرِكَ وَ وَالُوا أَعْدَاءَكَ وَ عَادُوا أَوْلِيَاءَكَ وَ ظَلَمُوا أَهْلَ بَيْتِ نَبِيِّكَ

A supplication for the eighteenth day of a month of Ramazan – 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! The unjust ones denied Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Book, and they rejected Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Signs, so they belied Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Messengers<sup>-as</sup> and legislated other than Your<sup>-azwj</sup> religion, and they strived with the corruption in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> earth, and they assisted each other upon extinguishing Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Noor, and they opposed Guardians of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Command and befriended Your<sup>-azwj</sup> enemies and were inimical to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> friends, and they oppressed People<sup>-asws</sup> of the Household of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ فَانْتَقِمْ مِنْهُمْ وَ اصْبُبْ عَلَيْهِمْ عَذَابَكَ وَ اسْتَأْصِلْ شَأْقَتَهُمْ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Take revenge from them and Pour Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Punishment upon them, and Eradicate them all!

اللَّهُمَّ إِهْمُ اتَّخَذُوا دِينَكَ دَغْلًا وَ مَالَكَ دَوْلًا وَ عِبَادَكَ حَوْلًا فَانْكُفْ بِأَسْهُمِمْ وَ أَوْهِنْ كَيْدَهُمْ وَ اشْفِ مِنْهُمْ صُدُورَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ خَالِفْ بَيْنَ قُلُوبِهِمْ وَ شَتِّتْ أَمْرَهُمْ وَ اجْعَلْ بَأْسَهُمْ بَيْنَهُمْ وَ اسْفِكْ بِأَيْدِي الْمُؤْمِنِينَ دِمَاءَهُمْ وَ خُذْهُمْ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا يَشْعُرُونَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! They took Your<sup>-azwj</sup> religion for corruption, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> wealth as their own, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> servants as their slaves, so Restrain their power, and Weaken their plots, and Heal chests of the Momineen from them, and Oppose between their hearts, and Scatter their affairs, and Make their severity to be between them, and Shed their blood by hands of the Momineen, and Seize them from where they are not aware!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>!

<sup>109</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 109

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّا نَشْهَدُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَ يَوْمَ حُلُولِ الطَّامَةِ أَنَّهُمْ لَمْ يُذْنِبُوا لَكَ ذَنْبًا وَ لَمْ يَرْتَكِبُوا لَكَ مَعْصِيَةً وَ لَمْ يُضِيعُوا لَكَ طَاعَةً وَ أَنْ سَيِّدَنَا وَ مَوْلَانَا صَاحِبِ الزَّمَانِ  
الْهَادِي الْمَهْدِي النَّقِيُّ الرَّكِيُّ الرَّضِيُّ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! We shall testify on the Day of Qiyamah and the Day the great calamity is released, they<sup>-asws</sup> did not sin to You<sup>-azwj</sup> any sin, and did not indulge in any disobedience to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and did not waste obedience to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and that our chief and our master is Master of the Time, the guide, the Guided, the pious, the pure, the clean, the satisfactory!

فَأَسْأَلُكَ بِنَا عَلَى يَدَيْهِ مِنْهَاجِ الْهُدَى وَ الْمَحَجَّةِ الْعُظْمَى وَ قَوْلًا عَلَى مُتَابَعَتِهِ وَ آدَاءِ حَقِّهِ وَ احْتِشَانًا فِي أَغْوَانِهِ وَ أَنْصَارِهِ إِنَّكَ سَمِيعُ الدُّعَاءِ.

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> Lead us, upon his<sup>-ajfj</sup> hands (pledge allegiance), path of the guidance, and the mighty clear way, and Strengthen us upon following him<sup>-ajfj</sup>, and fulfilling his<sup>-ajfj</sup> rights, and Resurrect us among his<sup>-ajfj</sup> supporters and his<sup>-ajfj</sup> helpers, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Hearer of the supplication!"<sup>110</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ اللَّهُمَّ تَبَهَّيْ فِيهِ لِرِكَاتِ أَسْحَارِهِ وَ نَوِّزْ فِيهِ قَلْبِي بِضِيَاءِ أَنْوَارِهِ وَ خُذْ بِكُلِّ أَعْضَائِي إِلَى اتِّبَاعِ آثَارِهِ يَا نُورَ قُلُوبِ الْعَارِفِينَ.

Another supplication in this day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Awaken me during it for Blessings of its pre-dawn, and Irradiate my heart during it with illumination of its radiance, and Seized with every limb of mine follow his<sup>-ajfj</sup> tracks, O Irradiator of the hearts of Gnostics!"<sup>111</sup>

أقول: ثم ساق الكلام في أعمال الليلة التاسعة عشر منه على النهج الذي سننقله في باب أعمال ليالي الإحياء ثم قال رضي الله عنه.

*I say, ‘Then he continued the speech regarding acts of worship of the night of the nineteenth of it, upon the same manner which we will be transmitting in the chapter, ‘Amaal Layali Al Ahya’. Then he, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> be Pleased with him, said: -*

مِنْهَا مَا وَجَدْنَاهُ فِي كُتُبِ أَصْحَابِنَا الْعَبِيَّةِ وَ هِيَ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ الْعِشْرِينَ اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ رَبِّي لَا إِلَهَ لِي غَيْرَكَ أَوْجَدُهُ وَ لَا رَبَّ لِي سِوَاكَ أَعْبُدُهُ

From these is what we found in the ancient books of our companions, and it is night of the twentieth – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>! There is no God<sup>-azwj</sup> for me apart from You<sup>-azwj</sup>! I profess oneness, and there is no Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> for me besides You<sup>-azwj</sup> to worship!

أَنْتَ الْوَاحِدُ الْأَحَدُ الصَّمَدُ- لَمْ يَلِدْ وَ لَمْ يُولَدْ وَ لَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُ سُفُوًا أَحَدٌ وَ كَيْفَ يَكُونُ كُفُوًا مِنَ الْمَخْلُوقِينَ لِلْخَالِقِ وَ مِنَ الْمَرْزُوقِينَ لِلْمَرْزُوقِ وَ مَنْ لَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ لِأَنْفُسِهِمْ نَفْعًا وَ لَا ضَرًّا وَ لَا يَمْلِكُونَ مَوْتًا وَ لَا حَيَاةً وَ لَا نُشُورًا

You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the One, the First, the Non-Hollow, **He does not beget and is not begotten [112:3] And there does not happen to be anyone a match for Him’ [112:4]**, and how can anyone from the created beings be a match for the Creator, and from the sustained for the Sustainer, and ones not capable for themselves, neither of benefit nor harm, nor are them controlling death nor life nor Resurrection?

<sup>110</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 110

<sup>111</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 111

هُوَ مَالِكٌ ذَلِكَ كُلُّهُ بِعَطِيَّتِهِ وَ تَحْرِيْمِهِ وَ يَنْتَلِي بِهِ وَ يُعَايِي مِنْهُ- لَا يُسْأَلُ عَمَّا يَفْعَلُ وَ هُمْ يُسْأَلُونَ

He<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Controller of that, all of it, by Giving it and Depriving it, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> Tries with it and Excuses from it! **He cannot be questioned about what He Does, and they would be Questioned [21:23]!**

إِلَهِي وَ سَيِّدِي مَا أَغْبَى شَهْرَ الصَّيْتَامِ إِلَى جَانِبِ الْفَنَاءِ وَ أَنْتَ الْبَاقِي وَ آدَنَ بِالْإِنْقِصَاءِ وَ أَنْتَ الدَّائِمُ وَ هُوَ الَّذِي عَظَّمْتَ حَمَّهُ فَعَظُمَ وَ كَرَّمْتَهُ فَكَرَّم

My God<sup>-azwj</sup>, and my chief! How fleeting the month of fasting is alongside annihilation, while You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Everlasting. It has been decreed to come to an end, while You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Eternal. It is You<sup>-azwj</sup> Who have Honoured its right, so it has become great! You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Esteemed it, and so it has become noble!

وَ إِنَّ لِي فِيهِ الزَّلَّاتِ كَثِيرَةٌ وَ الْهَفْوَاتِ عَظِيمَةٌ إِنْ قَاصَصْتَنِي بِمَا كَانَ شَهْرَ شِقَاوَتِي وَ إِنْ سَمَحْتَ لِي بِمَا كَانَ شَهْرَ سَعَادَتِي

Indeed, I have many missteps in it and great faults. If You<sup>-azwj</sup> were to Hold me accountable for them, it would be a month of misery for me, but if You<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgive me for them, it would be a month of happiness for me.

اللَّهُمَّ وَ كَمَا أَسْعَدْتَنِي بِالْإِقْرَارِ بِرُبُوبِيَّتِكَ مُبْتَدِئاً فَأَسْعِدْنِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ رَأْفَتِكَ وَ تَمَحِّيْبِكَ وَ سَمَاحَتِكَ مُعِيداً فَ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ سَلَّمَ كَثِيراً.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, just as You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Made me happy by acknowledging Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Lordship at the beginning, make me happy with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, Compassion, Purification, and Forgiveness as I return. You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Able upon all things, and may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> and abundant greetings!''<sup>112</sup>

دُعَاءٌ آخِرٌ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ ذَكَرَهُ مُحَمَّدٌ بْنُ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ فِي كِتَابِهِ عَمَلِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ اللَّهُمَّ كَلَّفْتَنِي مِنْ نَفْسِي مَا أَنْتَ أَعْلَمُ بِهِ مِنِّي وَ قُدْرَتِكَ أَعْلَى مِنْ قُدْرَتِي فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَعْطِنِي مِنْ نَفْسِي مَا يُرْضِيكَ عَنِّي وَ خُذْ لِنَفْسِكَ رِضَاهَا مِنْ نَفْسِي

Another supplication during this night, mentioned by Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra in his book 'Amal Shahr Ramazan' – 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Encumbered me from myself what You<sup>-azwj</sup> are more in control of than me, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Evaluated me higher than my worth! So send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Grant me from myself what would Please You<sup>-azwj</sup> with me, and Take for Yourself<sup>-azwj</sup> its satisfaction from myself!

إِلَهِي لَا طَاقَةَ لِي بِالْجُهْدِ وَ لَا صَبْرٌ لِي عَلَى الْبَلَاءِ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ لِي عَلَى الْفَقْرِ فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ لَا تَحْطُرْ عَلَيَّ رِزْقَكَ فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ الْمُبَارَكِ وَ لَا تُلْجِنِّي إِلَى خَلْقِكَ

My God<sup>-azwj</sup>! There is no endurance for me with the effort, nor any patience for me upon the affliction, nor strength for me upon the poverty. So Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and

<sup>112</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 112

Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and do not Constrict the sustenance upon me in this Blessed month, nor Shelter me to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures!

بَلْ تَفَرَّدْ يَا سَيِّدِي بِحَاجَتِي وَ تَوَلَّ كِفَاتِي وَ انظُرْ فِي أُمُورِي فَإِنَّكَ إِنْ وَكَلْتَنِي إِلَى خَلْقِكَ يَحْمِلُونِي وَ إِنْ أَلْجَأْتَنِي إِلَى أَهْلِي حَرَمُونِي وَ مَثُونِي وَ إِنْ أَعْطَاكَ  
أَعْطَا قَلِيلاً نَكِداً وَ مَنُوا عَلَيَّ كَثِيراً وَ دُمُّوا طَوِيلاً

But, O my Chief! Rather, You<sup>-azwj</sup> Alone, fulfil my need, and Take care of my sufficiency. Look into my affairs, for if You<sup>-azwj</sup> Entrust me to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creation, they will frown (look down) upon me, and if I seek refuge with my family, they will deny me and show me contempt, and if they give, they give little with grudging hearts, and they bestow much upon me while speaking ill of me for a long time!

فَمُضِّلِكَ يَا سَيِّدِي فَأَعْنِي وَ بَعْطِيَّتِكَ فَأَنْعَشْنِي وَ بَسْعَتِكَ فَأَبْسُطْ يَدِي وَ بِمَا عِنْدَكَ فَكَفِّنِي يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

So, by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> grace, O my Master, enrich me, and with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> awards, Sustain me, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> abundance, Extend Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand to me, and by what is with You<sup>-azwj</sup>, Suffice me, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>113</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَ اسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ بِمَا مَضَى مِنْ ذُنُوبِي فَأَنْسِيْتُهَا وَ هِيَ مُنْبِتَةٌ عَلَيَّ يُحْصِيهَا عَلَيَّ الْكِرَامُ الْكَاتِبُونَ يَعْلَمُونَ مَا أَفْعَلُ

Another supplication during this night, reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>: 'I seek Forgiveness of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> from what has passed from my sins but I forgot these and these are affirmed upon me, the honourable recorders have counted these upon me. They know what I have done!

وَ اسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ مِنْ مُوبِقَاتِ الذُّنُوبِ وَ اسْتَغْفِرُهُ مِنْ مُفْطَعَاتِ الذُّنُوبِ وَ اسْتَغْفِرُهُ بِمَا فَارَضَ عَلَيَّ فَتَوَانَيْتُ وَ اسْتَغْفِرُهُ مِنْ نَسْيَانِ الشَّيْءِ الَّذِي بَاعَدَنِي مِنْ رَبِّي

And I seek Forgiveness of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> from the destructive sins, and I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness from the horrific sins, and I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness from what He<sup>-azwj</sup> has Obligated upon me but I procrastinated, and I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness from forgetting the thing which distanced me from my Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>!

وَ اسْتَغْفِرُهُ مِنَ الزَّلَّاتِ وَ الضَّلَالَاتِ وَ بِمَا كَسَبَتْ يَدِي وَ أُؤْمِنُ بِهِ وَ أَنْوَكِلُ عَلَيْهِ كَثِيراً وَ اسْتَغْفِرُهُ وَ اسْتَغْفِرُهُ وَ اسْتَغْفِرُهُ وَ اسْتَغْفِرُهُ وَ اسْتَغْفِرُهُ وَ اسْتَغْفِرُهُ

And I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness from the slips, and the straying, and from what my hands have earned, and I believe in Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, and I rely upon Him<sup>-azwj</sup> a lot, and I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness, and I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness, and I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness, and I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness, and I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness, and I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness, and I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness!"<sup>114</sup>

<sup>113</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 113

<sup>114</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 114

ثم تدعو بأدعية كل ليلة منه و قد قدمنا منه طرفا في أول ليلة فلا تكسل عنه.

*Then you should supplicated with supplications of each night from it, and we have forwarded from it some regarding the first night, so do not be lazy from it.*

فصل فيما يختص باليوم العشرين من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITHI THE TWENTIETH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION

دُعَاءُ يَوْمِ الْعِشْرِينَ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ الْمُخْزُونَ الطَّاهِرِ الْمُطَهَّرِ يَا مَنْ اسْتَجَابَ لِأَبْغَضِ خَلْقِهِ إِلَيْهِ إِذْ قَالَ - أَنْظِرْنِي إِلَى يَوْمِ يُبْعَثُونَ فَإِنِّي لَا أَكُونُ أَشْوَأَ حَالًا مِنْهُ فِيمَا سَأَلْتُكَ فَاسْتَجِبْ لِي فِيمَا دَعَوْتُكَ وَ أَعْطِنِي يَا رَبِّ مَا سَأَلْتُكَ

Supplication of the twentieth day of a month of Ramazan – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Name, the Treasured, the Pure, the Purifying! O One Who Responded to the creature most Hateful to him when he<sup>-la</sup> said, **He said, ‘Respite me to the Day they would be Resurrected’ [7:14]**! Surely, I cannot be of an eviler state than him<sup>-la</sup> in what I am asking You<sup>-azwj</sup>, so Respond to me regarding what I am supplicating to You<sup>-azwj</sup> and Grant me, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> what I am asking You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ يَا سَيِّدِي أَدَّ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تَجْعَلَنِي مِمَّنْ تَنْتَصِرُ بِهِ لِدِينِكَ وَ تُقَاتِلُ بِهِ عَدُوَّكَ فِي الصَّفِّ الَّذِي ذَكَرْتَ فِي كِتَابِكَ فَقُلْتَ - كَأَنَّهُمْ بُنْيَانٌ مَرْصُوصٌ مَعَ أَحَبِّ خَلْقِكَ إِلَيْكَ فِي أَحَبِّ الْمَوَاطِنِ لَدَيْكَ

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O my Chief, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup>, and to Make me from the ones You<sup>-azwj</sup> are helped with for Your<sup>-azwj</sup> religion, and battle Your<sup>-azwj</sup> enemies with in the row which You<sup>-azwj</sup> Mentioned in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Book: **as if they were like a solid structure [61:4]** with the creatures most Beloved to You<sup>-azwj</sup> in the places most Beloved to You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ وَ فِي صُدُورِ الْكَافِرِينَ فَعَظَّمْنِي وَ فِي أَعْيُنِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فَجَلَّلْنِي وَ فِي نَفْسِي وَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِي فَذَلَّلْنِي وَ حَبِّبْ إِلَيَّ مَنْ أَحْبَبْتَ وَ بَغِّضْ إِلَيَّ مَنْ أَبْغَضْتَ وَ وَفَّقْنِي لِأَحَبِّ الْأُمُورِ إِلَيْكَ وَ أَرْضَاهَا لَدَيْكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Magnify me in chests of the Kafirs, and Make me more majestic in eyes of the Momineen, and Make me humble within myself and my family members, and Make beloved to me one whom You<sup>-azwj</sup> Love, and hateful to me one whom You<sup>-azwj</sup> Hate, and Harmonise me to the matters Beloved to You<sup>-azwj</sup> and most Pleasing to You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي مِنْكَ إِلَيْكَ أَقْرَبُ وَ لَيْسَ ذَلِكَ إِلَّا مِنْ خَوْفِي عَدْلِكَ وَ إِلَيْكَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِكَ لِأَنَّهُ لَيْسَ أَحَدٌ إِلَّا دُونَكَ وَ لَا أَقْدِرُ أَنْ أَسْتَتِرَ مِنْكَ فِي لَيْلٍ وَ لَا نَهَارٍ وَ أَنَا عَارِفٌ بِرُبُوبِيَّتِكَ مُقَرَّرٌ بِوَحْدَانِيَّتِكَ أَحْطَطُ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I flee to You<sup>-azwj</sup> from You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and this is only out of my fear of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Justice, and it is You<sup>-azwj</sup> I ask, by You<sup>-azwj</sup> because there is no one besides You<sup>-azwj</sup>! I cannot hide from You<sup>-azwj</sup> in the night or in the day, and I am aware of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Lordship and acknowledge Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Oneness!

يَا إِلَهِي خَيْرًا بِأَهْلِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ أَهْلِ الْأَرْضِ - لَا يَشْغَلُكَ شَيْءٌ عَنْ شَيْءٍ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ - إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ .

O my God<sup>-azwj</sup>, Informer of people of the skies and people of the earth! A thing does not preoccupy You<sup>-azwj</sup> from a thing. There is no god except You<sup>-azwj</sup>, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Able upon all things!"<sup>115</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٌ فِي الْيَوْمِ الْمَذْكُورِ اللَّهُمَّ افْتَحْ عَلَيَّ فِيهِ أَبْوَابَ الْجَنَّةِ وَ أَعْلِقْ عَنِّي فِيهِ أَبْوَابَ النَّارِ وَ وَفَّقْنِي فِيهِ لِتِلَاوَةِ الْقُرْآنِ يَا مُنْزِلَ السَّكِينَةِ فِي قُلُوبِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ .

Another supplication during the mentioned month – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! During it Open upon me doors of the Gardens and Close from me doors of the Fires, and Harmonise me in it for reciting the Quran, O Descender of the tranquillity into hearts of the Momineen!"<sup>116</sup>

أقول: ثم ساق الكلام في أعمال الليلة الحادية عشر منه على النهج الذي سننقله في باب أعمال ليالي الإحياء ثم قال رضي الله عنه .

*I say, ‘Then he continued the speech regarding acts of worship of the night of the eleventh (twenty-first) from it upon the same manner which we will be transmitting in the chapter, ‘Amaal Layaali Al Ahyaa’. Then he, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> be Pleased with him, said: -*

و فيها ما نختاره من عدة روايات منها الغسل الذي روينا في كل ليلة من العشر الأواخر .

*And in it is what we have chosen from a number of reports. From these is the ritual bathing which we are reporting during every night of the last ten (days).*

وَ مِنْهَا دُعَاءٌ وَجَدْنَاهُ فِي كُتُبِ أَصْحَابِنَا الْعَتِيقَةِ وَ هُوَ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ الثَّانِيَةِ وَ الْعِشْرِينَ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ تَبَهَّرُ قُدْرَتُهُ الْأَفْكَارَ وَ يَمَلَأُ عَجَائِبُهُ الْأَبْصَارَ الَّذِي لَا يَنْقُصُهُ الْعَطَاءُ وَ لَا يَتَعَرَّضُ جُودُهُ الدِّكَاءَ الَّذِي أَنْطَقَ الْأَلْسُنَ بِصِفَاتِهِ وَ اقْتَدَرَ بِالْفِعْلِ عَلَى مَفْعُولَاتِهِ

And from these is a supplication we found in the ancient books of our companions, and it is regarding night of the twenty-second – ‘Glorious is the One His<sup>-azwj</sup> Power dazzles the thoughts, and His<sup>-azwj</sup> wonders fill the sights, the One Whom the awards do not reduce Him<sup>-azwj</sup> nor is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Generosity affected by the intelligent, the One Who Enabled tongues to speak of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Attributes and Demonstrated His<sup>-azwj</sup> Ability through His<sup>-azwj</sup> Actions.

وَ أَدْخَلَ فِي صَلَاحِهَا الْفَسَادَ وَ عَلَى مُجْتَمَعِهَا الشُّنَاتَ وَ عَلَى مُنْتَظِمِهَا الْإِنْفِصَامَ لِيَدُلَّ الْمُبْصِرِينَ عَلَى أَنَّهَا فَائِزَةٌ مِنْ صُنْعَةِ بَاقِي مَخْلُوقَةٍ مِنْ إِتْشَاءِ خَالِقٍ لَا بَقَاءَ وَ لَا دَوَامَ إِلَّا لَهُ الْوَاحِدُ الْغَالِبُ الَّذِي لَا يُغْلَبُ وَ الْمَالِكُ الَّذِي لَا يَمْلِكُ

He<sup>-azwj</sup> Allowed corruption to enter what was righteous, separation to come to what was united, and rupture to affect what was connected, to Show the seeing ones that it is perishable, crafted by the Everlasting, Created by the Creator Who Alone remains. There is no permanence or endurance except for Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, the One, the Prevailing, Who is never overcome, and the Owner Who is never owned!

<sup>115</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 115

<sup>116</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 116



with what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Apportioned for me, and Give me good in the world and good in the Hereafter and Save me from Punishment of the Fire!

وَ ارْزُقْنِي فِيهَا يَا رَبِّ ذِكْرَكَ وَ شُكْرَكَ وَ الرَّغْبَةَ وَ الْإِنَابَةَ إِلَيْكَ وَ التَّوْبَةَ وَ التَّوْفِيقَ لِمَا وَقَفْتَ لَهُ شَيْعَةَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ وَ لَا تُفْتِنِّي بِطَلَبِ مَا زَوَيْتَ عَنِّي بِحَوْلِكَ وَ قُوَّتِكَ

O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Provide me in it to do Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Zikr, and thanking You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the desire, and being penitent to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the repentance, and the inclination to what You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Harmonised Shias of Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> to, O the most Merciful of the Merciful ones, and do not Try me with seeking what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Impeded from me by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Might and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Strength!

وَ أَعْنِي يَا رَبِّ بِرِزْقِ مِنْكَ وَاسِعٍ بِحَالِكَ عَنْ حَرَامِكَ وَ ارْزُقْنِي الْعِفَّةَ فِي بَطْنِي وَ فَرْجِي وَ فَرْجِي عَنِّي كُلَّ هَمٍّ وَ عَمٍّ وَ لَا تُشْمِتْ بِي عَدُوِّي وَ وَقِفْ لِي لَيْلَةَ الْقَدْرِ عَلَى أَفْضَلِ مَا رَأَاهَا أَحَدٌ وَ وَقِفْ لِي لِمَا وَقَفْتَ لَهُ مُحَمَّدًا وَ آلَ مُحَمَّدٍ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَامُ وَ افْعَلْ بِي كَذَا وَ كَذَا السَّاعَةَ السَّاعَةَ حَتَّى يَنْقَطِعَ النَّفْسُ

O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Enrich me with vast sustenance from You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Permissible from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prohibition, and Grace me the chastity in my belly and my private parts, and Relieve from me every worry and sadness, and do not let my enemy to gloat over me, and Harmonise for me Laylat Al Qadr upon best of what anyone has seen, and Harmonise me to what You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Harmonised Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> to, upon him<sup>-saww</sup> and upon them<sup>-asws</sup> be the greetings, and Do such and such with me, now, now!' – until the breath is cut.

زيادة بغير الرواية يا ظَهْرَ الْأَجِينَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ كُنْ لِي حِصْنًا وَ جِزْرًا يَا كَهْفَ الْمُسْتَجِيرِينَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ كُنْ لِي حِصْنًا كَهْفًا وَ عَضُدًا وَ نَاصِرًا وَ يَا غِيَاثَ الْمُسْتَعِيثِينَ

There is additional in another report – ‘O Support of the refugees! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Be a Fortress for me and a Protection, O Shelter of the seekers of shelter! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Be a Fortress for me, a Shelter, and Support, and Helper, and O Helper of the ones crying out for help!

صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ كُنْ لِي غِيَاثًا وَ مُجِيرًا يَا وَلِيَّ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ كُنْ لِي وَلِيًّا يَا مُجْرِي غُصَصِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَجِرْ غُصَّتِي وَ نَفْسَ هَمِّي وَ أَسْعِدْنِي فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ الْعَظِيمِ سَعَادَةً لَا أَشْقَى بَعْدَهَا يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Be for me a Helper and a Shelter, O Guardian of the Momineen! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Be for me a Guardian! O Alleviator of anguish of the Momineen! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Alleviate my anguish, and Relieve my worries, and Make me fortunate in this mighty month with such happiness I will not be wretched after it, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!”<sup>118</sup>

<sup>118</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 118



ذَلِكَ اللَّهُ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ بَارِئِ النَّسَمِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ الْمُصَوِّرِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ الْأَزْوَاجِ كُلِّهَا سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ جَاعِلِ الظُّلُمَاتِ وَالنُّورِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ فَالِقِ الْحَبِّ وَالنَّوَى سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ مَا يُرَى وَمَا لَا يُرَى سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ مَدَادَ كَلِمَاتِهِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ.

That is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Maker of the person! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Shaper! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of the spouses, all of them! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Maker of the darkness(es) and the Light! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Splitter of the seed and the kernel! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of all things! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of what is seen and what is not seen! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the extent of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Words! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the worlds!"<sup>120</sup>

دُعَاءٌ آخَرٌ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ اللَّهُمَّ أَنْزِلْ عَلَيَّ فِيهِ بَرَكَاتِكَ وَوَقِّفْنِي فِيهِ لِمَوْجِبَاتِ مَرْضَاتِكَ وَ أَسْكِنِّي بِرُكْنَيْهِ بِجُودَةٍ جَنَانِكَ يَا مُجِيبَ دَعْوَةِ الْمُضْطَرِّينَ.

Another supplication during this day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send down Blessings upon me during it and Harmonise me in it for obligating Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Pleasure, and Settle me with its Blessings affluence of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Gardens, O Responder to supplications of the desperate!"<sup>121</sup>

أقول: ثم ساق الكلام في أعمال الليلة الثالثة عشر منه على النهج الذي سننقله في باب أعمال ليالي القدر ثم قال رحمه الله. فمن ذلك تعيين فضل الغسل في ليلة أربع و عشرين من شهر رمضان.

*I say, ‘Then he continued the speech regarding acts of worship of the thirteenth (twenty-third) from it, upon the same manner which we will be transmitting in the chapter ‘Amaal Laylaali Al Qadr’, then he, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy him, said, ‘From that is specific merit of the ritual bathing during the night of the twenty-fourth of a month of Ramazan.*

رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى أَبِي الْحَسَنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ مِنْ كِتَابِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْوَاحِدِ النَّهْدِيِّ عَنْ حَمَّادِ بْنِ عَيْسَى عَنْ حَرِيْرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ: قَالَ لِي أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عِ اغْتَسِلْ فِي لَيْلَةِ أَرْبَعٍ وَعِشْرِينَ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ مَا عَلَيْكَ أَنْ تَعْمَلَ فِي اللَّيْلَتَيْنِ جَمِيعًا.

We are reporting by our chain to Abu Al-Hassan Bin Saeed from the book of Ali Bin Abdul Wahid Al Nahdy, from Hammad Bin Isa, from Hareez, from Abdul Rahman son of Abu Abdullah<sup>-asws</sup>, said, ‘Abu Abdullah<sup>-asws</sup> said to me: ‘Have a bath during night of twenty-fourth of a month of Ramazan. What is against you if you were to do so during both the nights together?"<sup>122</sup>

أقول: و قد قدمنا في عمل ليلة إحدى و عشرين رواية يغسل كل ليلة من العشر الأواخر أيضا. و من ذلك صلاة الثلاثين ركعة و أدعيتها ثمان منها بين العشاءين و اثنان و عشرون بعد العشاء الآخرة و قد تقدم وصف هذه الثلاثين ركعة و أدعيتها عشرون منها في أول ليلة من الشهر و عشر ركعات في جملة صلاة ليلة تسع عشرة.

*I say, ‘And we have forwarded regarding acts of night of the twenty-first a report of bathing every night from the last ten as well, and from that is Salat of thirty units and its supplications, eight of these (units) between Al-Maghrib and Al-Isha, and twenty-one after Al-Isha the last,*

<sup>120</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 120

<sup>121</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 121

<sup>122</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 122

and we have forwarded description of these thirty units and their supplications, twenty of these in the first night of the month, and ten units in total Salat of the night of nineteenth.

وَمِنْ ذَلِكَ دُعَاءٌ وَجَدْنَاهُ فِي كُتُبِ أَصْحَابِنَا الْعَتِيقَةِ وَهُوَ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ الرَّابِعَةِ وَالْعِشْرِينَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ شَفَعًا وَوَثْرًا الشَّفْعُ وَالْوَثْرُ مِنْ هَذِهِ اللَّيَالِي الْمُبَارَكَاتِ وَ عَلَى مَا مَنَحَنِي وَأَعْطَانِي فِيهِمْ مِنَ الْخَيْرَاتِ وَتَصَدَّقَ بِهِ عَلَيَّ وَوَهَبَهُ لِي مِنَ الْبَاقِيَاتِ الصَّالِحَاتِ الَّذِي صَوَّمَنِي لِتَأْجِرِي وَفَطَّرَنِي عَلَى مَا رَزَقَنِي

And from that is a supplication we found in the ancient books of our companions, and it is during the night of the twenty-fourth – ‘The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> for the even as well as the odd. The even and the odd are from these Blessed nights, and for what He<sup>-azwj</sup> has Granted and Given me in them of goodness, and for what He<sup>-azwj</sup> has Bestowed upon me and Gifted to me from the enduring good deeds. He<sup>-azwj</sup> Made me Fast to Reward me, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> Made me break my Fast with what He<sup>-azwj</sup> Provided for me!

فَكُلُّ مَنْ عِنْدِهِ وَبِمَنْنِهِ وَبِحُسْنِ احْتِيَارِهِ وَنَظَرِهِ لِعَبِيدِهِ سُبْحَانَهُ سَيِّدًا أَخَذَ بِيَدِي مِنَ الْوَزَطَاتِ وَتَخَصَّ عَنِّي الْحَطِيبَاتِ وَكَفَانِي الْمُهَمَّاتِ وَأَعْنَانِي عَنِ الْمَخْلُوقِينَ وَ لَمْ يَجْعَلْ رِزْقِي إِلَى الْمَرْزُوقِينَ وَ شَهَرَ ذِكْرِي فِي الْعَالَمِينَ وَ جَعَلَ اسْمِي فِي الْمَذْكُورِينَ وَ لَمْ يُشَقِّقْنِي بِعُجْبٍ يَحْطِي عَنْ دَرَجَاتٍ زَفِيحَةٍ

All is from Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, by His<sup>-azwj</sup> Grace, His<sup>-azwj</sup> good Choice, and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Care for His<sup>-azwj</sup> servants, glory be to Him<sup>-azwj</sup>. A Master who has Taken my hand out of difficulties, Purified me from sins, Sufficed me from worries, and Made me independent of the creation. He<sup>-azwj</sup> did not Make my sustenance dependent on the provided ones. He<sup>-azwj</sup> Made my remembrance known among the people, Placed my name among those who are remembered, and did not burden me with arrogance that would lower me from high ranks!

فِيهِوِي بِي إِلَى ظَلَمٍ عَصَبِهِ وَ نِقْمَتِهِ وَ لَا أَبْلَانِي بِاسْتِحْلَالِ بِنْرِعِ عَنِّي مَلَاسِسَ رَحْمَتِهِ وَ يُعَوِّضُنِي لِبُوسِ الدُّلِّ مِنْ سَخَطِهِ إِيَّاهُ أَشْكُرُ وَ لَهُ أَعْبُدُ وَ مِنْهُ أَرْجُو التَّمَامَ وَ الْمَزِيدَ وَ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ النَّبِيِّ وَ آلِهِ وَ سَلَّمَ تَسْلِيمًا.

So that I may not be cast into the darkness of His wrath and vengeance, and that I may not be tested with the transgression that strips me of the garments of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy and replaces them with the clothing of humiliation from His<sup>-azwj</sup> Wrath. To Him<sup>-azwj</sup> I give thanks, Him<sup>-azwj</sup> I worship, and from Him<sup>-azwj</sup> I hope for completion and increase. There is no power and no strength except with Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, the Exalted, the Magnificent, and my Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon the Prophet<sup>saww</sup> and his<sup>saww</sup> Progeny<sup>asws</sup> and abundant greetings!<sup>123</sup>

وَمِنْ ذَلِكَ مَا يَخْتَصُّ بِهِدِهِ اللَّيْلَةَ مِنَ الدُّعَاءِ بِرِوَايَةِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي قُرَّةَ رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ وَهُوَ هَذَا يَا فَالِقَ الْإِصْبَاحِ يَا جَاعِلَ اللَّيْلِ سَكَنًا وَ الشَّمْسِ وَ الْقَمَرِ حُسْبَانًا يَا عَزِيزَ يَا عَلِيمَ يَا ذَا الْمَنِّ وَ الطَّوْلِ وَ الْقُوَّةِ وَ الْحَوْلِ وَ الْفَضْلِ وَ الْإِنْعَامِ وَ الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ

And from that is the supplication specific with this night by a report of Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy him, and it is this – ‘O Splitter of the morning, O Maker of the night tranquil, and the sun and the moon for calculations! O Mighty, O All-Knowing, O with the Conferment, and the Leniency, and the Strength, and the Might, and the Merit, and the Favours, and the Majesty, and the Benevolence!



Additional with another report – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O my Chief, a request by a needy, poor to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, fearing, seeking shelter! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O my Chief, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and to Refuge me from disgrace of the world and from Punishment of the Hereafter, and in this night and in this month Multiply for me my mighty deeds, and Mercy my neediness, and Overlook from what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Counted against me and is hidden from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Concealed upon me as Conferment from You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Keep me safe from disgrace and scandal, and shame in the current world!

فَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ عَلَى ذَلِكَ وَعَلَى كُلِّ حَالٍ وَأَسْأَلُكَ يَا رَبِّ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَتُبِّمَ بِنِعْمَتِكَ عَلَيَّ بِسِتْرِ ذَلِكَ فِي الْآخِرَةِ وَتُسَلِّمَنِي مِنْ فَضِيحَتِهِ وَعَارِهِ بِمَنِّكَ وَإِحْسَانِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise upon that and upon all situations, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Complete Your<sup>-azwj</sup> bounties upon me with Concealment of that in the Hereafter and to Keep me safe from scandal and shame with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Conferment and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Favour, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!”<sup>124</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخَرَ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ أَنْتَ اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ أَمَرْتَ بِالدُّعَاءِ وَضَمِنْتَ الْإِجَابَةَ فَدَعُونَاكَ وَنَحْنُ عِبَادُكَ وَبُنُو إِمَائِكَ وَنَوَاصِبِنَا بِيَدِكَ وَأَنْتَ رَبُّنَا وَنَحْنُ عِبَادُكَ وَ لَمْ يَسْأَلِ الْعِبَادُ مِثْلَكَ وَ نَرْتَعِبُ إِلَيْكَ وَ لَمْ يَرْتَعِبِ الْخَلَائِقُ إِلَّا مِثْلَكَ

Another supplicating during this night, reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>: ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Commanded with the supplicating and have Guaranteed the Response, so we are supplicating to You<sup>-azwj</sup> and we are Your<sup>-azwj</sup> servants and sons of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> maids, and our forelocks are in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand (control), and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are our Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> and we are Your<sup>-azwj</sup> servants, and the servants have not asked the likes of You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and we are desirous to You<sup>-azwj</sup> and the creatures have not desired to the likes of You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

يَا مَوْضِعَ شَكْوَى السَّائِلِينَ وَ مُنْتَهَى حَاجَةِ الرَّاحِبِينَ وَ يَا ذَا الْجَبْرُوتِ وَ الْمَلَكُوتِ وَ يَا ذَا السُّلْطَانِ وَ الْعِزِّ يَا حَيُّ يَا قَيُّوْمُ يَا بَارُّ يَا رَحِيمُ يَا حَنَّانُ يَا مَنَّانُ يَا بَدِيعَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ يَا ذَا النِّعَمِ الْجِسَامِ وَ الطُّوْلِ الَّذِي لَا يُرَامُ صِلَّ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ عَلَيَّ آلِهِ وَ اغْفِرْ لِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَفْوُورُ الرَّحِيمُ.

O Place of complaints of the beggars and Ultimate need of the desiring ones, and O with the Force and the Domains, and O with the Authority and the Might! O Living, O Eternal, O Maker, O Merciful, O Affectionate, O Bestower, O Initiator of the skies and the earth, O with the Majesty and the Benevolence, O with the immense bounties and the Leniency which cannot be breached! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and upon his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> and Forgive for me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiver, the Merciful!”<sup>125</sup>

<sup>124</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 124

<sup>125</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 125

فصل فيما يختص باليوم الرابع والعشرين من دعاء

## SECTION REGARDING SUPPLICATION SPECIFIC WITH THE TWENTY-FOURTH DAY

دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ الرَّابِعِ وَالْعِشْرِينَ سُبْحَانَ الَّذِي يَعْلَمُ مَا تَحْمِلُ كُلُّ أُنْثَىٰ وَ مَا تَعْبُضُ الْأَرْحَامُ وَ مَا تَزْدَادُ وَ كُلُّ شَيْءٍ عِنْدَهُ بِمِقْدَارٍ - عَالِمُ الْعَيْبِ وَ الشَّهَادَةِ الْكَبِيرُ الْمُتَعَالِ - سِوَاءُ مِنْكُمْ مَنْ أَسَرَ الْقَوْلَ وَ مَنْ جَهَرَ بِهِ وَ مَنْ هُوَ مُسْتَخْفٍ بِاللَّيْلِ وَ سَارِبٌ بِالنَّهَارِ

A supplication for the twenty-fourth day – ‘Glorious is the One Who **Knows what every female bears, and what the wombs fall short of (completion) and what they increase; and all things are with a measure in His Presence [13:8] The Knower of the unseen and the seen, the Great, the Most Exalted [13:9] Equal from you is the one who kept (his) words a secret and the one who is aloud with it, and the one who hides at night and is visible at daytime [13:10]!**

يُمِيتُ الْأَحْيَاءَ وَ يُحْيِي الْأَمْوَاتَ وَ يَعْلَمُ مَا تَنْقُصُ الْأَرْضُ مِنْهُمْ وَ يَقُرُّ فِي الْأَرْحَامِ مَا يَشَاءُ إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ بَارِي السَّمِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ الْمُصَوِّرِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ الْأَزْوَاجِ كُلِّهَا

He<sup>-azwj</sup> Causes the living to die and Revives the dead, and he<sup>-azwj</sup> Knows what **We have Known what the earth diminishes from them, [50:4]**, and Settles in the wombs whatever He<sup>-azwj</sup> Desires up to a specified term. Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Maker of the person! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Fashioner! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of the spouses, all of them!

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ جَاعِلِ الظُّلُمَاتِ وَ النُّورِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ فَالِقِ الْحَبِّ وَ النَّوَىٰ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ مَا يُرَىٰ وَ مَا لَا يُرَىٰ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ مِدَادَ كَلِمَاتِهِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ.

Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Maker of the darkness(es) and the light! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Splitter of the seed and the kernel! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of all things! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator if what is seen and what is not seen! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the extent of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Words! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the worlds!”<sup>126</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي الْيَوْمِ الرَّابِعِ وَالْعِشْرِينَ اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ فِيهِ مَا يُرْضِيكَ وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ فِيهِ بِمَا يُؤْذِيكَ وَ التَّوْفِيقَ أَنْ أُطِيعَكَ وَ لَا أَعْصِيكَ يَا عَالِمًا بِأَحْوَالِ السَّائِلِينَ.

Another supplication during the twenty-fourth day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> in it for what Pleases You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and I seek Refuge with You<sup>-azwj</sup> in it from what bothers You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the inclination to obey You<sup>-azwj</sup> and not to disobey You<sup>-azwj</sup>! O Know of situations of the beggars!”<sup>127</sup>

فمن ذلك الغسل المشار إليه في كل ليلة من العشر الأواخر و قد قدمنا رواية بذلك في عمل ليلة إحدى و عشرين و من ذلك تعيين فضل الغسل ليلة خمس و عشرين منه

<sup>126</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 126

<sup>127</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 127



and Make my name among the fortunate ones, and my soul with the martyrs, and my good deeds in the Illiyeen, and my evil deeds Forgiven, and to Bestow to me conviction my heart can be embraced with, and Eman to do away the doubts from me, and Make me to be satisfied with what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Apportioned for me, and Give me good in the world and good in the Hereafter, and Save me from Punishment of the Fire!

وَ ارْزُقْنِي يَا رَبِّ فِيهَا ذِكْرَكَ وَ شُكْرَكَ وَ الرَّغْبَةَ وَ الْإِنَابَةَ إِلَيْكَ وَ التَّوْبَةَ وَ التَّوْفِيقَ لِمَا وَفَّقْتَ لَهُ شَيْعَةَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ وَ لَا تَفْتِنِّي بِطَلَبِ مَا زَوَيْتَ عَنِّي بِحَوْلِكَ وَ قُوَّتِكَ

O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Grace me in it to do Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Zikr, and thanking You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the desire, and the penitence to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the repentance, and the inclination to what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Harmonised Shias of Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> to, O most Merciful of the merciful ones, and do not Try me with seeking what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Impeded from me by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mighty and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Strength!

وَ اغْنِنِي يَا رَبِّ بِرِزْقِكَ مِنْكَ وَاسِعٍ بِحَالِكَ عَنْ حَرَامِكَ وَ ارْزُقْنِي الْعِفَّةَ فِي بَطْنِي وَ فَرْجِي وَ فَرْجِي عَنِّي كُلَّ هَمٍّ وَ غَمٍّ وَ لَا تُشْمِتْ بِي عَدُوِّي وَ وَفِّقْ لِي لَيْلَةَ الْقَدْرِ عَلَى أَفْضَلِ مَا رَأَاهَا أَحَدٌ وَ وَفِّقْنِي لِمَا وَفَّقْتَ لَهُ مُحَمَّدًا وَ آلَ مُحَمَّدٍ ع وَ افْعَلْ بِي كَذَا وَ كَذَا السَّاعَةَ السَّاعَةَ حَتَّى يَنْقَطِعَ النَّفْسُ

O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Enrich me with vast sustenance from You<sup>-azwj</sup> with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Permissible from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prohibited, and Grace me the chastity in my belly and my private parts, and Relieve from me every worry and sadness, and do not let my enemy to gloat with me, and Harmonise for me Laylat Al Qadr upon best of what anyone has seen, and harmonise me to what You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Harmonised Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> to, and Do such and such with me, now, now!' – until the breath is cut.

زيادة بغير الرواية أسألك أن تُكْمِلَ لِي التَّوَابَ بِأَفْضَلِ مَا أَرَجُو مِنْ رَحْمَتِكَ- وَ تَصْرِفَ عَنِّي كُلَّ سُوءٍ فَإِنِّي لَا أَسْتَطِيعُ دَفْعَ مَا أَحَازِرُ إِلَّا بِكَ فَقَدْ أَمْسَيْتُ مُرْتَهَبًا بِعَمَلِي وَ أَمْسَى الْأَمْرُ وَ الْقَضَاءُ فِي يَدَيْكَ فَلَا فُقَيْرَ أَفْقُرُ مِنِّي

Additional by another report – 'I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Perfect for me the Rewards with best of what I am hoping from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, and Turn away from me every evil, for I am not capable of repelling what I am cautious of except by You<sup>-azwj</sup>! I have come to an evening pledged with my deeds, and the Command and the Decree is in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand (control), thus there is no poor one poorer than me!

فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اغْفِرْ لِي ظُلْمِي وَ جُرْمِي وَ جَهْلِي وَ جِدِّي وَ هَزْلِي وَ كُلَّ ذَنْبٍ ارْتَكَبْتُهُ وَ بَلِّغْنِي رِزْقِي بِغَيْرِ مَشَقَّةٍ مِنِّي وَ لَا تُهْلِكْ رُوحِي وَ جَسَدِي فِي طَلَبِ مَا لَمْ تُقَدِّرْ لِي يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Forgive my injustices for me and my crimes, and my ignorance, and my seriousness, and my mocking, and every sin I have committed, and Make me reach my sustenance without hardship from me, and do not Destroy my soul and my body in seeking what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have not Determined for me, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>129</sup>

<sup>129</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 129

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ فَتَبَارَكَ اللهُ أَحْسَنُ الْخَالِقِينَ خَالِقِ الْخَلْقِ وَ مُنْشِئِ السَّحَابِ وَ أَمْرِ الرَّعْدِ أَنْ يُسَبِّحَ لَهُ- تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي بِيَدِهِ الْمُلْكُ وَ هُوَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ- الَّذِي خَلَقَ الْمَوْتَ وَ الْحَيَاةَ لِيَبْلُوَكُمْ أَيُّكُمْ أَحْسَنُ عَمَلًا-

Another supplication during this night, reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>: **'Blessed is Allah, the best of the Creators [23:14], Creator of the creatures and Grower of the clouds, and Commanded the thunder to glorify to Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! Blessed is the One in Whose Hand is the Kingdom, and He is Able upon all things [67:1] Who Created the death and the life in order to Try you, which of you is best in deeds, [67:2]!**

تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي نَزَّلَ الْفُرْقَانَ عَلَى عَبْدِهِ لِيَكُونَ لِلْعَالَمِينَ نَذِيرًا- تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي إِنْ شَاءَ جَعَلَ لَكَ خَيْرًا مِنْ ذَلِكَ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ وَ يَجْعَلُ لَكَ فُضُورًا- فَتَبَارَكَ اللهُ أَحْسَنُ الْخَالِقِينَ.

**Blessed is He Who Revealed the Furqan unto His servant for him to be a warner to the worlds [25:1] Blessed is He Who, if He Desires to, would Make for you better than that, Gardens beneath which the rivers flow, and Made castles to be for you [25:10] Blessed is Allah, the best of the Creators [23:14]!**<sup>130</sup>

فصل فيما يختص باليوم الخامس والعشرين من دعاء

## SECTION REGARDING SUPPLICATION SPECIFIC WITH THE TWENTY-FIFTH DAY

سُبْحَانَ الَّذِي يَعْلَمُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ مَا فِي الْأَرْضِ مَا يَكُونُ مِنْ نَجْوَى ثَلَاثَةٍ إِلَّا هُوَ رَابِعُهُمْ وَ لَا خَمْسَةٍ إِلَّا هُوَ سَادِسُهُمْ وَ لَا أَدْنَى مِنْ ذَلِكَ وَ لَا أَكْثَرَ إِلَّا هُوَ مَعَهُمْ أَيْنَ مَا كَانُوا ثُمَّ يُنَبِّئُهُمْ بِمَا عَمِلُوا يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

Glorious is the One Who **Knows whatever is in the skies and whatever is in the earth? There does not happen to be a secret counsel of three, except He is their fourth one, nor of five except He is their sixth one, nor less than that nor more except He is with them, wherever they may happen to be. Then He would Inform them on the Day of Judgment of what they had been doing. Surely, Allah is a Knower of all things [58:7]!**

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ بَارِئِ السَّمِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ الْمُصَوِّرِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ الْأَزْوَاجِ كُلِّهَا سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ جَاعِلِ الظُّلُمَاتِ وَ النُّورِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ فَالِقِ الْحَبِّ وَ النَّوَى سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ مَا يُرَى وَ مَا لَا يُرَى سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ مِمَّا دَكَ كَلِمَاتِهِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ.

Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Maker of the person! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Fashioner! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of the spouses, all of them! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Maker of the darkness(es) and the light! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Splitter of the seed and the kernel! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of all things! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of what is seen and what is no seen! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the extent of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Words! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the worlds!<sup>131</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ سَعْيِي فِيهِ مَشْكُورًا وَ ذَنْبِي بِعَفْوِكَ فِيهِ مَغْفُورًا وَ عَمَلِي فِيهِ مَقْبُولًا وَ عَيْبِي بِجُودِكَ فِيهِ مَسْتُورًا يَا سَامِعَ أَصْوَاتِ الْمُنْتَهَلِينَ.

<sup>130</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 130

<sup>131</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 131

Another supplication during this day – ‘O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>! Make my striving in it as Appreciated, and my sins in it Forgiven, and my deeds in it Accepted, and my Assist me with Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Generosity in concealment! O Hearer of voices of the invocers!’<sup>132</sup>

من شهر رمضان فمن ذلك الغسل الذي قدمناه في كل ليلة من هذا الشهر و من ذلك صلاة الثلاثين ركعة و أدعيتها ثمان منها بين العشاءين و اثنان و عشرون بعد العشاء الآخرة و قد تقدم وصف هذه الثلاثين ركعة و أدعيتها عشرون منها في أول ليلة من الشهر و عشر ركعات في جملة صلاة ليلة تسع عشرة و من ذلك ما يختص بهذه الليلة من الدعاء برواية محمد بن أبي قررة رحمه الله دعاء ليلة ست و عشرين.

*From the month of Ramazan, among these is the ritual bathing that we previously mentioned for each night of this month. Also among them is the thirty units Salat and its supplications - eight units between Al Maghrib and Al Isha, and twenty-two after Al Isha the last. The description of these thirty units and their supplications has been mentioned earlier: twenty in the first night of the month and ten units included in the Salat of the nineteenth night. Additionally, specific to this night is the supplication narrated by Muhammad ibn Abi Qurrah, may Allah-<sup>azwj</sup> have Mercy on him, for the night of the twenty-sixth.*

يَا جَاعِلَ اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ آتِيْنِي يَا مَنْ مَحَا آيَةَ اللَّيْلِ وَ جَعَلَ آيَةَ النَّهَارِ مُبْصِرَةً لِيَبْتَغُوا فَضْلًا مِنْهُ وَ رِضْوَانًا يَا مُفْصِلَ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ تَفْصِيلاً يَا اللَّهَ يَا وَاحِدًا يَا اللَّهَ يَا وَحْدًا يَا اللَّهَ يَا جَوَادًا يَا اللَّهَ يَا اللَّهُ يَا اللَّهَ يَا اللَّهَ يَا اللَّهَ يَا اللَّهَ يَا اللَّهَ يَا اللَّهَ

O Maker of the night and the day as two Signs! O One Who Erased sign of the night and Made signs of the day visible for them to be seeking Grace from Him-<sup>azwj</sup> and Pleasure. O Detailer of all things precisely! O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup> O One! O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup> O Bestower! O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup> O Generous! O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>! O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>! O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>! O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>! O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>! O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>! O Allah-<sup>azwj</sup>!

لَكَ الْأَسْمَاءُ الْحُسْنَى وَ الْأَمْثَالُ الْعُلْيَا وَ الْكِبْرِيَاءُ وَ الْأَلَاءُ وَ النِّعْمَاءُ أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ - بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ إِنْ كُنْتُ قَضَيْتَ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ نَزْلَ الْمَلَائِكَةِ وَ الرُّوحِ مِنْ كُلِّ أَمْرٍ حَكِيمٍ فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اجْعَلْ اسْمِي فِي السُّعْدَاءِ وَ رُوحِي مَعَ الشُّهَدَاءِ وَ إِحْسَانِي فِي عِلِّيِّينَ وَ إِسَاءَتِي مَعْفُورَةً

For You-<sup>azwj</sup> are the most excellent Names and the exalted examples, and the Greatness, and the Favour, and the bounties! I ask You-<sup>azwj</sup>! by Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Name ‘In the Name of Allah-<sup>azwj</sup> the Beneficent, the Merciful!’ If You-<sup>azwj</sup> have Decreed in this night the descent of the Angels and the Spirit with every wise matter, so Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-<sup>saww</sup> and his-<sup>saww</sup> Progeny-<sup>asws</sup>, and Make my name among the fortunate ones and my soul with the martyrs, and my good deeds in Illiyeen and my evil deeds Forgiven!

وَ أَنْ تَهَبَ لِي يَقِينًا تُبَاشِرُ بِهِ قَلْبِي وَ إِيمَانًا يَذْهَبُ بِالشَّكِّ عَنِّي وَ تُرْضِيَنِي بِمَا قَسَمْتَ لِي وَ آتِنِي فِي الدُّنْيَا حَسَنَةً وَ فِي الْآخِرَةِ حَسَنَةً وَ فِي عَذَابِ النَّارِ وَ ارْزُقْنِي يَا رَبِّ فِيهَا ذِكْرَكَ وَ شُكْرَكَ وَ الرَّغْبَةَ وَ الْإِنَابَةَ إِلَيْكَ وَ التَّوْبَةَ وَ التَّوْفِيقَ لِمَا وَقَّعْتَ لَهُ مُحَمَّدًا وَ آلَ مُحَمَّدٍ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَامُ وَ افْعَلْ بِي كَذَا وَ كَذَا السَّاعَةَ السَّاعَةَ حَتَّى يَنْقَطِعَ النَّفْسُ

And Gift to me conviction to embrace my heart, and Eman to do away the doubt from me, and Make me satisfied with what You-<sup>azwj</sup> have Apportioned for me, and Give me good in the world and good in the Hereafter and Save me from Punishment of the Fire, and Grace me O Lord-<sup>azwj</sup> in it to do Your-<sup>azwj</sup> Zikr, and thanking You-<sup>azwj</sup>, and the desire, and the penitence to You-<sup>azwj</sup>, and the repentance, and to be Harmonised to what You-<sup>azwj</sup> had Harmonies

<sup>132</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 132

Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> to, upon him<sup>-sawww</sup> and upon them<sup>-asws</sup> be the greetings, and Do such and such with me, now, now!' – until the breath is cut.

زِيَادَةُ اللَّهِمْ إِنَّكَ عَيَّرْتَ أَقْوَامًا عَلَى لِسَانِ نَبِيِّكَ ص فَعُلْتَ ادْعُوا الَّذِينَ زَعَمْتُمْ مِنْ دُونِهِ فَلَا يَمْلِكُونَ كَشْفَ الضَّرِّ عَنْكُمْ وَ لَا تُحْوِيلًا

Additional – 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Faulted a people upon the tongue of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>-sawww</sup>. You<sup>-azwj</sup> Said: **'Call those you are claiming (to be gods) from besides Him! But, they can neither control removal of the harm from you nor a transformation [17:56]!**

فَيَا مَنْ لَا يَمْلِكُ كَشْفَ الضَّرِّ عَنْهُمْ وَ لَا تُحْوِيلًا عَزِّزْهُ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اكْشِفْ مَا بِي مِنْ مَرَضٍ وَ حَوِّلْهُ عَنِّي وَ انْفُلْنِي فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ الْعَظِيمِ مِنْ ذُلِّ الْمَعَاصِي إِلَى عِزِّ طَاعَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who, no one controls removal of the harm from them nor transformation, apart from Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup>, and Remove what sickness is with me and Transfer it away from me, and transform me during this mighty month from disgrace of the disobedience to honour of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> obedience, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!'<sup>133</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرُ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص رَبَّنَا لَا تُرْغِ قُلُوبَنَا بَعْدَ إِذْ هَدَيْتَنَا وَ هَبْ لَنَا مِنْ لَدُنْكَ رَحْمَةً إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْوَهَّابُ- رَبَّنَا إِنَّا سَمِعْنَا مُنَادِيًا يُنَادِي لِلْإِيمَانِ أَنْ آمِنُوا بِرَبِّكُمْ فَآمَنَّا رَبَّنَا فَاغْفِرْ لَنَا ذُنُوبَنَا وَ كَفِّرْ عَنَّا سَيِّئَاتِنَا وَ تَوَفَّنَا مَعَ الْأَبْرَارِ- رَبَّنَا وَ آتِنَا مَا وَعَدْتَنَا عَلَى رُسُلِكَ وَ لَا تُخْزِنَا يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ إِنَّكَ لَا تُخْلِفُ الْمِيعَادَ-

Another supplication during this night, reported from the Prophet<sup>-sawww</sup>: **'Our Lord! Do not Let our hearts to deviate after You have Guided us aright, and Grant us Mercy from You; surely You are the Bestower [3:8] Our Lord! We heard a caller calling to the Eman: 'Believe in your Lord!' So we believed. Our Lord! Forgive our sins for us and Cover our evil deeds from us and Cause us to die with the righteous ones [3:193] Our Lord! And Grant us what You Promised us by Your Rasools and do not Disgrace on the Day of Resurrection; surely You do not break the Promise' [3:194].**

رَبَّنَا لَا تُؤَاخِذْنَا إِنْ نَسِينَا أَوْ أَخْطَأْنَا رَبَّنَا وَ لَا تَحْمِلْ عَلَيْنَا إصْرًا كَمَا حَمَلْتَهُ عَلَى الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِنَا رَبَّنَا وَ لَا تُحْمِلْنَا مَا لَا طَاقَةَ لَنَا بِهِ وَ اعْفُ عَنَّا وَ اغْفِرْ لَنَا وَ ارْحَمْنَا أَنْتَ مَوْلَانَا فَانصُرْنَا عَلَى الْقَوْمِ الْكَافِرِينَ.

**'Our Lord! Do not Seize us if we forget or we make a mistake. Our Lord! And do not Load upon us a burden like what You Loaded upon those from before us. Our Lord! And do not Load upon us what we have no strength for us with it; and Pardon (our sins) for us and have Mercy on us. You are our Master, therefore Help us against the Kafir people' [2:286]!**<sup>134</sup>

<sup>133</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 134

<sup>134</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 135

فصل فيما يختص باليوم السادس والعشرين من شهر رمضان

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT IS SPECIFIC WITH THE TWENTY-SIXTH DAY OF A MONTH OF RAMAZAN

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ مَالِكِ الْمُلْكِ تُؤْتِي الْمُلْكَ مَنْ تَشَاءُ وَ تَنْزِعُ الْمُلْكَ مِمَّنْ تَشَاءُ وَ تُعِزُّ مَنْ تَشَاءُ وَ تُذِلُّ مَنْ تَشَاءُ بِإِذْنِ الْحَيِّزِ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ -

Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, **Master of the Kingdom! You Give the Kingdom to whomsoever You so Desire to and Remove the Kingdom from the one You so Desire to, and You Honour the one You so Desire to and Humiliate whom You so Desire to. In Your Hand is the good; surely, You are Able upon everything [3:26].**

تُولِجُ اللَّيْلَ فِي النَّهَارِ وَ تُولِجُ النَّهَارَ فِي اللَّيْلِ وَ تُخْرِجُ الْحَيَّ مِنَ الْمَمِيتِ وَ تُخْرِجُ الْمَمِيتَ مِنَ الْحَيِّ وَ تَرْزُقُ مَنْ تَشَاءُ بِغَيْرِ حِسَابٍ

**You Insert the night into the day and You Insert the day into the night, and You Extract the living from the dead and You Extract the dead from the living, and You Give sustenance to whomsoever You Desire to without measure [3:27].**

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ بَارِئِ السَّمِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ الْمُصَوِّرِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ الْأَزْوَاجِ كُلِّهَا سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ جَاعِلِ الظُّلُمَاتِ وَ النُّورِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ فَالِقِ الْحَبِّ وَ النَّوَى سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ مَا يُرَى وَ مَا لَا يُرَى سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ مِدَادَ كَلِمَاتِهِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ ثَلَاثًا.

Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Maker of the person! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Fashioner! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of the spouses, all of them! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Make of the darkness(es) and the light! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Splitter of the seed and the kernel! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of all things! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of what is seen and what is not seen! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the extent of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Words! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the worlds!' – thrice".<sup>135</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخِرٌ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْنِي مُحِبًّا لِأَوْلِيَائِكَ وَ مُعَادِيًّا لِأَعْدَائِكَ مُسْتَنَّاً بِسُنَّةِ خَاتَمِ أَنْبِيَائِكَ يَا عَاصِمَ قُلُوبِ النَّبِيِّينَ.

Another supplication during this day – 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make me to love Your<sup>-azwj</sup> friends and be inimical to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> enemies, conducting upon the Sunnah of last of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophets<sup>-as</sup>, O Protector of hearts of the Prophets<sup>-as</sup>!"<sup>136</sup>

فمن ذلك الغسل المشار إليه في كل ليلة من العشر الأواخر و قد قدمنا رواية بذلك في ليلة إحدى و عشرين و من ذلك تعيين الرواية بفضل الغسل ليلة سبع و عشرين منه و ليلة تسع و عشرين

*From that is the ritual bath indicate to during every night from the last ten, and we have forwarded a report of that regarding night of the twenty-first, and from that is specific report of merits of bathing on the night twenty-seventh of it, and night of twenty-ninth.*

<sup>135</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 136

<sup>136</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 137

رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى حَنَانِ بْنِ سَدَيْرٍ مِنْ كِتَابِ النَّهْدِيِّ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي يَعْمُورٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: سَأَلْتُهُ عَنِ الْغُسْلِ فِي شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ فَقَالَ اغْتَسِلْ لَيْلَةَ تِسْعِ عَشْرَةَ وَ إِحْدَى وَ عَشْرِينَ وَ ثَلَاثِ وَ عَشْرِينَ وَ سَبْعِ وَ عَشْرِينَ وَ تِسْعِ وَ عَشْرِينَ.

We are reporting by our chain to Hanan Bin Sadeyr, from the book of Al-Nahdy, from Ibn Abu Yafour, from Abu Abdullah<sup>-asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, 'I asked him<sup>-asws</sup> about the ritual bath during month of Ramazan. He<sup>-asws</sup> said: 'Bath on the night of the nineteenth, and twenty-first, and twenty-third, and twenty-seventh, and twenty-ninth''<sup>137</sup>.

و من ذلك صلاة ثلاثين ركعة و أدعيتهما ثمان منها بين العشاءين و اثنان و عشرون بعد العشاء الآخرة و قد تقدم وصف هذه الثلاثين ركعة و أدعيتهما عشرون منها في أول ليلة من الشهر و عشر ركعات من جملة صلاة ليلة تسع عشرة.

*And from that is Salat of thirty units and its supplications, either of these between Al Maghrib and Al Isha, and twenty-two after Al-Isha the last, and the description of these thirty units and its supplications has preceded, twenty of these in the first night of the month, and ten units from a total of Salat on the night of nineteenth.*

وَ مِنْ ذَلِكَ دُعَاءُ وَجَدْنَاهُ فِي كُتُبِ أَصْحَابِنَا الْعَتِيقَةِ وَ هُوَ دُعَاءُ لَيْلَةِ سَبْعِ وَ عَشْرِينَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي خَلَقَ بَدَائِعَهُ بِقُدْرَتِهِ وَ مَلَكَ الْأُمُورَ بِعِزَّتِهِ

And from that is a supplication we found in the ancient books of our companions, and it is a supplication on night of the twenty-seventh – 'The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Created His<sup>-azwj</sup> wonders by His<sup>-azwj</sup> Power, and Controls the matters by His<sup>-azwj</sup> Might!

وَ عَدَلَ فَلَا يُجُورُ وَ أَنْصَفَ فَلَا يَجِيفُ وَ كَيْفَ يُجُورُ وَ يَجِيفُ عَلَى مَنْ سَمَّاهُ بِالضَّعْفِ وَ قَرَعَهُ بِالْفَقْرِ وَ نَبَّهَهُ عَلَى الْغِنَاءِ الْأَكْبَرِ مِنْ رِضْوَانِهِ وَ دَعَاهُ إِلَى الْحِطِّ الْأَوْفَرِ مِنْ عُقْرَانِهِ وَ أَسْرَعَ لَهُ إِلَى ذَلِكَ السَّبِيلِ وَ أَمَرَهُ أَنْ يَلْجَأَ بِصَالِحِ الْعَمَلِ

And He<sup>-azwj</sup> Acts with justice, so He<sup>-azwj</sup> does no Wrong, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> is Fair, so He<sup>-azwj</sup> does not Oppress. How could He<sup>-azwj</sup> Wrong or Oppress the one whom He<sup>-azwj</sup> Named as weak, Tested with poverty, and Made aware of the greatest wealth in His<sup>-azwj</sup> Pleasure? He<sup>-azwj</sup> Called him to the most ample-share of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness and Opened the path towards it, Commanding him to walk upon it with righteous deeds!

لَمْ يُنْهَم بِالشَّقْوَةِ مِنْ أَمْرِ بِالرَّحْمَةِ وَ أَوْعَدَ بِالْجُورِ عَلَى الْعَبِيدِ بَلْ أَوْجَبَ الْعِقَابَ عَلَى فَاسِقِهِمْ وَ النَّوَابَ لِمَنْ هَاهُمْ مَنْ هُوَ أَشَقُّ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنْ أَمِّ الْفُرُخِ عَلَى فَرَحِهَا تَعَالَى اللَّهُ عَمَّا يَقُولُ الظَّالِمُونَ عُلُوًّا كَبِيرًا

One Who Commands Mercy and warns against injustice can be accused of causing hardship upon His<sup>-azwj</sup> servants. Rather, He<sup>-azwj</sup> Made Punishment obligatory upon the sinner and Reward upon the righteous, as He<sup>-azwj</sup> is more Compassionate to them than a mother bird is to her chicks. Exalted is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> above what the wrongdoers say, Lofty, Great!

سُبْحَانَ مَنْ صَوَّمَنِي مِنَ الطَّعَامِ وَ الشَّرَابِ وَ مَنْ قَرَعَهُ بِمَا يُورِطُنِي فِي أَلِيمِ الْعَذَابِ يُخْلِصُنِي مِنَ الْعِقَابِ بِصِيَامِ أَوْجَبَ لِي النَّوَابَ

Glory be to the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who (during the Month of Ramazan) has Kept me away from food and drink, Who prevents me from actions that would lead me into painful Punishment, and

<sup>137</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 138



You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the repentance, and the inclination to what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Harmonised Shias of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!

وَلَا تَفْتِنِّي بِطَلَبِ مَا زُوِّنْتَ عَنِّي بِحَوْلِكَ وَ قُوَّتِكَ وَ أَغْنِنِي يَا رَبِّ بِرِزْقِكَ مِنْكَ وَاسِعٍ بِحَلَالِكَ عَنْ حَزَامِكَ وَ ارْزُقْنِي الْعِمَّةَ فِي بَطْنِي وَ فَرْجِي وَ فَرَجِي عَنِّي كُلَّ هَمٍّ وَ غَمٍّ وَ لَا تُشْمِتْ بِي عَدُوِّي وَ وَفِّقْ لِي لَيْلَةَ الْقَدْرِ عَلَى أَفْضَلِ مَا رَأَاهَا أَحَدٌ

And do not Try me with seeking what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Impeded from me by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Might and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Strength, and Enrich me, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, with vast sustenance from You<sup>-azwj</sup> with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Permissible and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prohibited, and Grace me the chastity in my belly and my private parts, and Relieve from me every worry and sadness, and do not let my enemy to gloat with me and Harmonise me to Laylat Al Qadr upon best of what anyone has seen!

وَ وَفِّقْنِي لِمَا وَفَّقْتَ لَهُ مُحَمَّدًا وَ آلَ مُحَمَّدٍ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَامُ وَ أَفْعَلْ بِي كَذَا وَ كَذَا السَّاعَةَ السَّاعَةَ حَتَّى يَنْقَطِعَ النَّفْسُ.

And Harmonise me to what You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Harmonised Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> to, upon him<sup>-saww</sup> and upon them<sup>-asws</sup> be the greetings, and Do such and such with me, now, now!' – until the breath is cut".<sup>139</sup>

وَ مِمَّا رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى أَبِي مُحَمَّدٍ هَارُونَ بْنِ مُوسَى رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى زَيْدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ أَبِي عَلِيٍّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ ع- لَيْلَةَ سَبْعٍ وَ عِشْرِينَ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ يَقُولُ مِنْ أَوَّلِ اللَّيْلِ إِلَى آخِرِهِ-

And from what we are reporting by our chain to Abu Muhammad Haroun Bin Musa, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> be Pleased with him, by his chain to Zayd son of Ali (Bin Al-Husayn<sup>-asws</sup>), he said, 'I heard my father Ali<sup>-asws</sup> Bin Al-Husayn<sup>-asws</sup> on the night of twenty-seventh of a month of Ramazan saying, from beginning of the night to its end: -

اللَّهُمَّ ارْزُقْنِي التَّجَاوِي عَنْ دَارِ الْعُرُورِ وَ الْإِنَابَةَ إِلَى دَارِ الْخُلُودِ وَ الْإِسْتِعْدَادَ لِلْمَوْتِ قَبْلَ خُلُوقِ الْقُوتِ

'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Grace me to forsake the house of deception and the inclining to the house of eternity, and the preparing for the death before the permeation of the death!

زِيَادَةٌ- اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ وَ أَقْسِمُ عَلَيْكَ بِكُلِّ اسْمٍ هُوَ لَكَ سَمَّاكَ بِهِ أَحَدٌ مِنْ خَلْقِكَ أَوْ اسْتَأْذَنْتَ بِهِ فِي عِلْمِ الْعَيْبِ عِنْدَكَ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ الْأَعْظَمِ الَّذِي حَقَّ عَلَيْكَ أَنْ تُجِيبَ مَنْ دَعَاكَ بِهِ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تُسْعِدَنِي فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ سَعَادَةً لَا أَشَقَى بَعْدَهَا أَبَدًا يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

Additional – 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> and swear upon You<sup>-azwj</sup> with every Name of Yours<sup>-azwj</sup> anyone from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures has named You<sup>-azwj</sup> with or You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Preferred with in Knowledge of the unseen with You<sup>-azwj</sup>; and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mighty Name which there is a right upon You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Respond to the one supplicating to You<sup>-azwj</sup> with it, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-azwj</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Make me fortunate in this night with such good fortune I will not be wretched after it, ever, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!"<sup>140</sup>

<sup>139</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 140

<sup>140</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 141

دُعَاءُ آخِرٍ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: رَبَّنَا آمَنَّا فَأَغْفِرْ لَنَا ذُنُوبَنَا وَكَفِّرْ عَنَّا سَيِّئَاتِنَا وَ تَوَفَّنَا مَعَ الْأَبْرَارِ - رَبَّنَا وَ آتِنَا مَا وَعَدْتَنَا عَلَى رُسُلِكَ وَ لَا تُخْزِنَا يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ إِنَّكَ لَا تُخْلِفُ الْمِيعَادَ-

Another supplication during this night, reported from the Prophet <sup>saww</sup>: ‘Our Lord! We believe **Our Lord! Forgive our sins for us and Cover our evil deeds from us and Cause us to die with the righteous ones [3:193] Our Lord! And Grant us what You Promised us by Your Rasool(s) and do not Disgrace on the Day of Resurrection; surely You do not break the Promise’ [3:194]!**

رَبَّنَا أَمَتْنَا اثْنَتَيْنِ وَ أَحْيَيْتَنَا اثْنَتَيْنِ فَاعْتَرَفْنَا بِذُنُوبِنَا فَهَلْ إِلَى خُرُوجٍ مِنْ سَبِيلٍ - رَبَّنَا اصْرِفْ عَنَّا عَذَابَ جَهَنَّمَ إِنَّ عَذَابَهَا كَانَ غَرَامًا-

**‘Our Lord! You Made us die twice, and twice have You Given us life, so we do acknowledge our sins. So is there any way out?’ [40:11] ‘Our Lord! Turn away from us the Punishment of Hell! Surely, its Punishment would be inseparable [25:65].**

رَبَّنَا هَبْ لَنَا مِنْ أَزْوَاجِنَا وَ ذُرِّيَّتِنَا قُرَّةَ أَعْيُنٍ وَ اجْعَلْنَا لِلْمُتَّقِينَ إِمَامًا - رَبَّنَا عَلَيْنِكَ نَتَوَكَّلْنَا وَ إِلَيْكَ أُنْبِئْنَا وَ إِلَيْكَ الْمَصِيرُ - رَبَّنَا لَا تَجْعَلْنَا فِتْنَةً لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا-

**‘Our Lord! Grant to us from our wives and our offspring, delight of our eyes, and Make us Imams for the pious [25:74] ‘Our Lord! Upon You we rely, and to You we are penitent, and to You is the destination!’ [60:4] Our Lord! Do not Make us to be a Fitna for those who commit Kufr [60:5].**

رَبَّنَا اغْفِرْ لَنَا وَ لِإِخْوَانِنَا الَّذِينَ سَبَقُونَا بِالْإِيمَانِ وَ لَا تَجْعَلْ فِي قُلُوبِنَا غِلًّا لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا رَبَّنَا إِنَّكَ رَؤُوفٌ رَحِيمٌ.

**‘Our Lord! Forgive us and our brethren who preceded us with the Eman, and do not Make a grudge to be in our hearts towards those who are believing! Our Lord, You are Kind, Merciful [59:10]’<sup>141</sup>**

[فصل فيما يختص باليوم السابع والعشرين من دعاء](#)

## SECTION REGARDING THE SUPPLICATION SPECIFIC WITH THE TWENTY-SEVENTH DAY

دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ السَّابِعِ وَ الْعِشْرِينَ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ سُبْحَانَ الَّذِي يَدِيهِ مَفَاتِيحُ الْعَالَمِ - لَا يَعْلَمُهَا إِلَّا هُوَ وَ يَعْلَمُ مَا فِي الْبَرِّ وَ الْبَحْرِ وَ مَا تَسْقُطُ مِنَ وَرَقَةٍ إِلَّا يَعْلَمُهَا وَ لَا حَبَّةٍ فِي ظُلُمَاتِ الْأَرْضِ وَ لَا رَطْبٍ وَ لَا يَابِسٍ إِلَّا فِي كِتَابٍ مُبِينٍ

A supplication of the twenty-seventh day of a month of Ramazan – ‘Glorious is the One in Whose Hand **are the keys of the unseen - none knows it except Him, and He Knows what is in the land and the sea, and there does not fall a leaf except He Knows it, nor a seed in the darkness of the earth, nor any wet nor dry except it is in an apparent Book [6:59]!**

<sup>141</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 142



O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! For You-azwj are the most excellent Names and the exalted examples, and the Greatness, and the Favour and the bounties!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ إِنْ كُنْتُ فَضَّبْتُ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ تَنْزَلَ الْمَلَائِكَةِ وَالرُّوحِ مِنْ كُلِّ أَمْرٍ حَكِيمٍ فَصَلِّ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَاجْعَلْ لِي فِي السُّعْدَاءِ وَرُوحِي مَعَ الشُّهَدَاءِ وَإِحْسَانِي فِي عَلِيِّينَ وَإِسَاءَتِي مَغْفُورَةً وَأَنْ تَهَبَ لِي تَقِيناً تُبَاشِرُ بِهِ قَلْبِي وَإِيمَاناً يَذْهَبُ بِالشَّكِّ عَنِّي وَتُرْضِيَنِي بِمَا قَسَمْتَ لِي وَآتَيْتَنِي فِي الدُّنْيَا حَسَنَةً وَفِي الْآخِرَةِ حَسَنَةً وَقَبِي عَذَابِ النَّارِ

I ask You-azwj by Your-azwj Name, 'In the Name of Allah-azwj the Beneficent, the Merciful'. If You-azwj have Decreed in this night descent of the Angels and the Spirit with every wise matter, so Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and Make my name among the fortunate ones, and my soul with the martyrs, and my good deeds in Illiyeen, and my evil deeds Forgiven, and Gift to me conviction to embrace my heart with, and Eman to remove the doubt from me, and Make me to be satisfied with what You-azwj Apportioned for me, and Give me good in the world and good in the Hereafter and Save me from Punishment of the Fire!

وَارْزُقْنِي يَا رَبِّ فِيهَا ذِكْرَكَ وَشُكْرَكَ وَالرَّغْبَةَ وَالْإِنَابَةَ إِلَيْكَ وَالتَّوْبَةَ وَالتَّوْفِيقَ لِمَا وَقَعْتَ لَهُ شِيعَةَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ وَلَا تُفْتِنِّي بِطَلْبِ مَا زُوِّتَ عَنِّي بِجَوْلِكَ وَفُؤْتِكَ

O Lord-azwj, and Grace me in it to do Your-azwj Zikr, and thanking You-azwj, and the desire and the penitence to You-azwj, and the repentance, and the inclination to what You-azwj have Inclined Shias of Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww to, O the most Merciful of the merciful ones, and to do not Try me with seeking what You-azwj have Impeded from me by Your-azwj Might and Your-azwj Strength!

وَاعْنِينِي يَا رَبِّ بِرِزْقٍ وَاسِعٍ بِحَلَالِكَ عَنْ حَرَامِكَ وَارْزُقْنِي الْعَمَّةَ فِي بَطْنِي وَفَرْجِي فَفَرِّجْ عَنِّي كُلَّ هَمٍّ وَغَمٍّ وَلَا تُشْمِتْ بِي عَدُوِّي وَوَقِّفْ لِي لَيْلَةَ الْقَدْرِ عَلَيَّ أَفْضَلَ مَا رَأَاهَا أَحَدٌ وَوَقِّفْنِي لِمَا وَقَعْتَ لَهُ مُحَمَّدًا وَآلَ مُحَمَّدٍ عَ وَافْعَلْ بِي كَذَا وَكَذَا السَّاعَةَ السَّاعَةَ حَتَّى يَنْقَطِعَ النَّفْسُ زِيَادَةً

O Lord-azwj, and Enrich me with vast sustenance with Your-azwj Permissible (not) from Your-azwj Prohibited, Grant me the chastity in my belly and my private parts! Relive from me every worry and sadness, and do not let my enemy to gloat with me, and Harmonise for me Laylat Al-Qadr upon best of what anyone has seen, and Harmonises me for what You-azwj had Harmonised Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww to, and Do such and such with me, now, now!' – until the breath is cut.

أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَتَهَبَ لِي قَلْباً خَاشِعاً وَلِسَاناً صَادِقاً وَجَسَداً صَابِراً وَتَجْعَلَ ثَوَابَ ذَلِكَ الْجَنَّةِ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

I ask You-azwj to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and Gift to me a fearful heart, and truthful tongue, and patient body, and Make Rewards of that to be the Paradise, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!'<sup>144</sup>

<sup>144</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 145

دُعَاءُ آخَرٍ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَ آمَنَّا بِاللَّهِ وَكَفَرْنَا بِالْجِنَّتِ وَ الطَّاعُوتِ آمَنَّا بِمَنْ لَا يَمُوتُ آمَنَّا بِمَنْ خَلَقَ الشَّمْسَ وَ الْقَمَرَ وَ النُّجُومَ وَ الْجِبَالَ وَ الشَّجَرَ وَ الدَّوَابَّ وَ خَلَقَ الْجِنَّ وَ الْإِنْسَ -

Another supplication during this night, reported from the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>: ‘We believe in Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> we deny the superstitions and the false gods, with the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who does not die! We believe in the One Who Created the sun, and the moon, and the stars, and the mountains, and the trees, and the animals, and Created the Jinn and the humans.

آمَنَّا بِالَّذِي أَنْزَلَ إِلَيْنَا وَ أَنْزَلَ إِلَيْكُمْ وَ إِلَهُنَا وَ إِلَهُكُمْ وَاحِدٌ وَ نَحْنُ لَهُ مُسْلِمُونَ - آمَنَّا بِرَبِّ هَارُونَ وَ مُوسَى آمَنَّا بِرَبِّ الْمَلَائِكَةِ وَ الرُّوحِ آمَنَّا بِاللَّهِ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ آمَنَّا بِمَنْ أَنْشَأَ السَّحَابَ وَ خَلَقَ الْعَذَابَ وَ الْعِقَابَ آمَنَّا آمَنَّا آمَنَّا بِاللَّهِ.

**‘We believe in that which is Revealed to us and Revealed to you, and our God and your God is One, and we submit to Him [29:46] ‘We believe in the Lord of Haroun and Musa!’ [20:70].**

We believe in Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the Angels and the Spirit! We believe in Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Alone, there is no associate for Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! We believe in the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Grows the clouds and Created the Punishment and the Torment! We believe, We believe, We believe, We believe, We believe, We believe in Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>!<sup>145</sup>

فصل فيما يختص باليوم الثامن والعشرين من شهر رمضان من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE TWENTY-EIGHTH DAY OF A MONTH OF RAMAZAN, WITHOUT REPETITION

سُبْحَانَ الَّذِي لَا يُحْصِي مَدْحَتَهُ الْقَائِلُونَ وَ لَا يَجْزِي بِآلَاتِهِ الشَّاكِرُونَ الْعَابِدُونَ وَ هُوَ كَمَا قَالَ وَ فَوْقَ مَا نَقُولُ وَ اللَّهُ كَمَا أَتَى عَلَى نَفْسِهِ وَ لَا يُحِيطُونَ بِشَيْءٍ مِنْ عِلْمِهِ إِلَّا بِمَا شَاءَ وَسِعَ كُرْسِيُّهُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضَ وَ لَا يَئُودُهُ حِفْظُهُمَا وَ هُوَ الْعَلِيُّ الْعَظِيمُ

Glorious is the One Who the speakers cannot count His<sup>-azwj</sup> Praises, nor can the appreciative worshippers suffice for His<sup>-azwj</sup> Favours, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> is just as He<sup>-azwj</sup> Said and above what we are saying, and Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> is just as He<sup>-azwj</sup> has Praised upon Himself<sup>-azwj</sup>, **they are not encompassing anything from His Knowledge except with whatever He so Desires; His Chair contains the skies and the earth, and their preservation does not tire Him; and He is the Exalted, the Magnificent [2:255]!**

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ بَارِئِ النَّسَمِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ الْمُصَوِّرِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ الْأَزْوَاجِ كُلِّهَا سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ جَاعِلِ الظُّلُمَاتِ وَ النُّورِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ فَالِقِ الْحَبِّ وَ النَّوَى سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ مَا يُرَى وَ مَا لَا يُرَى سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ مِدَادَ كَلِمَاتِهِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ ثَلَاثًا.

Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Maker of the person! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Fashioner! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of the spouses, all of them! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Maker of the darkness(es) and the light! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Splitter of the seed and the kernel! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of all things! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of what is seen and what is not seen! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> extend of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Words! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the worlds!’ – thrice<sup>146</sup>.

<sup>145</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 146

<sup>146</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 147

دُعَاءٌ آخِرٌ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ اللَّهُمَّ وَقِّرْ حَظِّي فِيهِ مِنَ التَّوَاتُلِ وَأَكْرِمْنِي فِيهِ بِإِحْضَارِ الْأَحْلَامِ فِي الْمَسَائِلِ وَقَرِّبْ وَسِيلَتِي إِلَيْكَ مِنْ بَيْنِ الْوَسَائِلِ يَا مَنْ لَا يَشْعَلُهُ إِخْتِاجُ الْمُلِحِّينَ.

Another supplication during this day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Make plentiful my share of optional Salats in it, and Honour me in it by Granting clear understanding and insight into matters, and Bring me closer to You among all means of approach, O You<sup>-azwj</sup> Who is not pre-occupied insistence of the insisting ones!’<sup>147</sup>

فمن ذلك الغسل المشار إليه في كل ليلة من العشر الأواخر و قد قدمنا رواية بذلك و ذكرنا رواية أخرى في عمل ليلة سبع و عشرين يقتضي الأمر بتعيين الغسل ليلة تسع و عشرين منه.

*This includes the ritual bathing indicated to in each night of the last ten nights, as we have previously narrated, along with another narration regarding the practices for the night of the twenty-seventh, which suggests performing a designated bathing on the night of the twenty-ninth.*

و من ذلك صلاة الثلاثين ركعة و أدعيتهما ثمان منها بين العشاءين و اثنان و عشرون بعد العشاء الآخرة و قد تقدم وصف هذه الثلاثين ركعة و أدعيتهما عشرون منها في أول ليلة من الشهر و عشر ركعات من جملة صلاة ليلة تسع عشرة و من ذلك ما يختص بهذه الليلة من الدعاء برواية محمد بن أبي قرة رحمه الله و هو دعاء ليلة تسع و عشرين.

*And from that is Salat of thirty units along with their respective supplications—eight of which are performed between the two evening prayers (Maghrib and Al-Isha) and twenty-two after Al-Isha the last. The description of these thirty units of Salat and their supplications has already been given - twenty are performed on the first night of the month, and ten are part of the prayer on the night of the nineteenth. Additionally, there is a specific supplication for this night as narrated by Muhammad ibn Abi Qurrah, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy him, which is the supplication for the night of the twenty-ninth: -*

يَا مُكَوِّرَ اللَّيْلِ عَلَى النَّهَارِ وَ مُكَوِّرَ النَّهَارِ عَلَى اللَّيْلِ يَا عَظِيمُ يَا عَظِيمُ يَا عَظِيمُ يَا رَبَّ الْأَرْبَابِ وَ سَيِّدَ السَّادَاتِ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ يَا مَنْ هُوَ أَقْرَبُ إِلَيَّ مِنْ حَبْلِ الْوَرِيدِ يَا اللَّهُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا اللَّهُ لَكَ الْأَسْمَاءُ الْحُسْنَى وَ الْأَمْثَالُ الْعُلْيَا وَ الْكِبْرِيَاءُ وَ الْأَلَاءُ وَ النِّعْمَاءُ

O Roller of the night upon the day and Roller of the day upon the night! O Mighty! O Mighty! O Mighty! O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the lords, and Chief of the chiefs! There is no god except You<sup>-azwj</sup>! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who is closer to me than the jugular vein! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most excellent Names, and the exalted examples, and the Greatness, and the Favours, and the bounties!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ إِنْ كُنْتُ قَضَيْتُ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ نَزَلَ الْمَلَائِكَةُ وَ الرُّوحُ مِنْ كُلِّ أَمْرِ حَكِيمٍ فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اجْعَلْ اسْمِي فِي السُّعَدَاءِ وَ رُوحِي مَعَ الشُّهَدَاءِ وَ إِحْسَانِي فِي عَلِيَّيْنِ وَ إِسَاءَتِي مَغْفُورَةً وَ أَنْ تَهَبَ لِي يَقِيناً تُبَاشِرُ بِهِ قَلْبِي وَ إِيمَاناً يَذْهَبُ بِالشَّكِّ عَنِّي وَ تُرْضِيَنِي بِمَا قَسَمْتُ لِي وَ آتِيَنِي فِي الدُّنْيَا حَسَنَةً وَ فِي الْآخِرَةِ حَسَنَةً وَ قَبِي عَذَابَ النَّارِ

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Name, ‘In the Name of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Beneficent, the Merciful’. If You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Decreed during this night descent of the Angels and the Spirits with every wise

<sup>147</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 148



I have relied, I have relied, I have relied, I have relied, I have relied, I have relied, I have relied, I have relied!<sup>149</sup>

فصل فيما يختص باليوم التاسع والعشرين من دعاء غير متكرر

## SECTION REGARDING WHAT SUPPLICATION IS SPECIFIC WITH THE TWENTY-NINTH DAY, WITHOUT REPETITION

دُعَاءُ الْيَوْمِ التَّاسِعِ وَالْعِشْرِينَ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ سُبْحَانَ الَّذِي يَعْلَمُ مَا يَلِجُ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَمَا يَخْرُجُ مِنْهَا وَمَا يَنْزِلُ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ وَمَا يَعْرُجُ فِيهَا وَلَا يَشْعَلُهُ مَا يَنْزِلُ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ وَمَا يَعْرُجُ فِيهَا عَمَّا يَلِجُ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَمَا يَخْرُجُ مِنْهَا وَلَا يَشْعَلُهُ مَا يَلِجُ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَمَا يَخْرُجُ مِنْهَا عَمَّا يَنْزِلُ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ وَمَا يَعْرُجُ فِيهَا

Supplication of the twenty-ninth day of a month of Ramazan – ‘Glory be to the One Who **Knows what enters into the earth and what comes out from it, and what descends from the sky and what ascends to it, [34:2]**. It does not pre-occupy Him<sup>-azwj</sup> what descends from the sky and what ascends into it, from what permeates into the earth and what emerges from it, nor what permeates into the earth and what emerges from it pre-occupy Him<sup>-azwj</sup> from what descends from the sky and what ascends into it!

وَلَا يَشْعَلُهُ عِلْمُ شَيْءٍ عَنْ عِلْمِ شَيْءٍ وَلَا يَشْعَلُهُ خَلْقُ شَيْءٍ عَنْ خَلْقِ شَيْءٍ وَلَا حِفْظُ شَيْءٍ عَنْ حِفْظِ شَيْءٍ وَلَا يُسَاوِيهِ شَيْءٌ وَلَا يُغْدِلُهُ شَيْءٌ لَيْسَ كَمِثْلِهِ شَيْءٌ وَهُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْبَصِيرُ

Neither does His<sup>-azwj</sup> Knowing a thing pre-occupy Him<sup>-azwj</sup> from Knowing (another) thing, nor does His<sup>-azwj</sup> Creating a thing pre-occupy Him<sup>-azwj</sup> from Creating (another) thing, nor does His<sup>-azwj</sup> Preserving a thing (pre-occupy Him<sup>-azwj</sup>) from Preserving (another) thing, nor does anything equate to Him<sup>-azwj</sup> nor is anything comparable to Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! There is nothing like Him<sup>-azwj</sup> and He<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Hearing, the Seeing!

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ بَارِي السَّمِّ – سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ الْمُصَوِّرِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ الْأَزْوَاجِ كُلِّهَا سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ جَاعِلِ الظُّلُمَاتِ وَالنُّورِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ فَالِقِ الْحَبِّ وَالنَّوَى سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ خَالِقِ مَا يُرَى وَمَا لَا يُرَى سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ مَدَادَ كَلِمَاتِهِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ ثَلَاثًا.

Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, Maker of the person! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> the Fashioner! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of the spouses, all of them! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Maker of the darkness(es) and the light! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Splitter of the seed and the kernel! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of all things! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Creator of what is seen and what is not seen! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> extent of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Words! Glorious is Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the worlds! – thrice”.<sup>150</sup>

دُعَاءُ آخَرَ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ اللَّهُمَّ عَشِّتَنِي فِيهِ مِنَ الرَّحْمَةِ وَارْزُقْنِي فِيهِ التَّوْفِيقَ وَالْعِصْمَةَ وَطَهِّرْ قَلْبِي مِنْ عِنَايَاتِ التُّهْمَةِ يَا رَحِيمًا بِعِبَادِهِ الْمُذْنِبِينَ.

<sup>149</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 150

<sup>150</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 151

Another supplication during this day – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj!</sup> Overwhelm me in it from the Mercy, and Grace me in it the inclination and the Protection, and Purify my heart from the depths of accusations, O Merciful with His<sup>-azwj</sup> servants, the sinners!’<sup>151</sup>

فمن ذلك الغسل المشار إليه بالحديث الذي روينا عن النبي صلوات الله عليه أنه كان يغتسل في كل ليلة من العشر الأواخر.

*From that is the ritual bathing indicated to by the Hadeeth which we are reporting from the Prophet<sup>-sawww</sup>, may the Salawaat of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> upon him<sup>-sawww</sup>, he<sup>-sawww</sup> used to bathe during every night from the last ten.*

و من ذلك زيارة الحسين صلوات الله عليه في آخر ليلة من شهر رمضان و قد قدمنا الرواية بذلك في عمل أول ليلة منه و من ذلك صلاة ثلاثين ركعة و قد تقدمت الإشارة إليها و من ذلك الأدعية التي يختص بهذه الليلة و قراءة شيء معين و استغفار فمن الأدعية في هذه الليلة دعاء وجدناه في كتب أصحابنا العتيقة و هو دعاء ليلة الثلاثين.

*And from that is visitation of (Shrine of) Al-Husayn<sup>-asws</sup>, may the Salawaat of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> be upon him<sup>-asws</sup> in the last night of a month of Ramazan, and we have forwarded the report with that regarding the acts of worship in the first night of it, and from that is Salat of thirty units, and the indication to is has preceded, and from that are supplication which are specific with this nights, and recitation of something specific, and seeking Forgiveness. From the supplications during this night is a supplication we found in the ancient books of our companions, and it is a supplication of the night of the thirtieth: -*

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي كَمَّلَ صِيَامِي أَيَّامَ شَهْرِ الشَّرِيفِ مِنْ غَيْرِ إِفْطَارٍ وَ أَقْبَلَ بِوَجْهِهِ فِيهِ إِلَى طَاعَتِهِ مِنْ غَيْرِ إِذْبَارٍ وَ اسْتَنْهَضَنِي إِلَيْهِ لِلْإِعْتِرَافِ بِذُنُوبِي مِنْ غَيْرِ إِصْرَارٍ وَ أَوْجَبَ لِي بِإِعْمَامِهِ الْإِقَالََةَ مِنَ الْعَارِ وَ وَفَّقَنِي لِلْقِيَامِ فِي لَيْلِيهِ إِلَيْهِ دَاعِيًا وَ لَهُ مُنَادِيًا

‘The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Perfected my Fasts of the month of Ramazan from without breaking, and during it diverted my face to obey Him<sup>-azwj</sup> from without turning around, and Moved me to acknowledge my sins from without persisting, and Obligated for me the uprooting from the stumbles by His<sup>-azwj</sup> Favour, and Inclined me for the standing (for Salat) during its night as a supplicating to Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, and as a caller to Him<sup>-azwj</sup>!

أَسْتَوْهَبُ وَ أَسْتَمِيحُ الْعُيُوبَ وَ أَتَقَرَّبُ بِأَسْمَائِهِ وَ أَسْتَشْفِعُ بِآلَائِهِ وَ أَنْذَلُّ بِكِبْرِيَائِهِ وَ هُوَ تَبَارَكَ اسْمُهُ فِي كُلِّ ذَلِكَ يَصْرِفُنِي بِقُوَّةِ الرَّجَاءِ وَ التَّأْمِيلِ عَنِ الشُّكِّ فِي رَحْمَتِهِ لِتَضَرُّعِي إِلَى التَّحْصِيلِ ثِقَةً بِجُودِهِ وَ رَأْفَتِهِ وَ تَبَعِيًا لِإِسْقَافِهِ وَ عَطْفِهِ

I seek Forgiveness and I seek Pardon of the faults, and I draw closer by His<sup>-azwj</sup> Names, and I seek intercession by His<sup>-azwj</sup> Favours, and I humble to His<sup>-azwj</sup> Greatness, and He<sup>-azwj</sup>, Blessed is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Name, is in all that. He<sup>-azwj</sup> Turns me by strength of the hope, and expectation away from the doubt in His<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy for my beseeching to achieve the trust by His<sup>-azwj</sup> Generosity, and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Kindness, and seeking His<sup>-azwj</sup> Compassion and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Kindness!

اللَّهُمَّ هَذَا شَهْرُكَ وَ قَدْ كَمُلَ وَ مَضَى وَ هَذَا الصِّيَامُ قَدْ تَمَّ وَ انْقَضَى قَدِيمُ بَكْرِهِ وَ قُدُومُهُ تَمَكُّنٌ مَا فِي النُّفُوسِ مِنْ لَدَائِحِهَا وَ نُفُورُهَا مِنْ مُفَارَقَةِ عَادَاتِهَا فَمَا وَرَدَ حَتَّى ذَلَّلَهَا بِطَاعَتِهِ وَ أَشْخَصَهَا إِلَى طَلَبِ رَحْمَتِهِ

<sup>151</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 152

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! This is Your<sup>-azwj</sup> month, and it has perfected and passed, and these Fasts are completed and concluded. It arrived with reluctance, for its arrival curbed the desires of the soul and its withdrawal from familiar pleasures. Yet it came to humble the soul in obedience to You and to draw it towards seeking Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy!

فَكَانَ نَهَارٌ صِيَامِنَا يُرْغَى لَدَيْكَ وَ لَيْلَةٌ قِيَامِنَا يُوقَدُ عَلَيْكَ وَ أَرْهَفَ الْقُلُوبَ وَ أَرْكَكَ الدُّنُوبَ وَ أَحْضَعَ الْحُدُودَ وَ رَفَعَ إِلَيْكَ الرَّاحَاتِ وَ اسْتَدْرَجَ الْعَبْرَاتِ  
بِالتَّجِيبِ وَ الرَّفَاتِ أَسْفًا عَلَى الرِّلَاتِ وَ اعْتَرَفًا بِالْمَقْوَاتِ وَ اسْتِغْفَالَهُ لِلْعَبْرَاتِ فَرِحْتُمْ وَ عَطَفْتُمْ وَ سَرَّزْتُمْ وَ عَفَّرْتُمْ وَ أَقَلَّتُمْ وَ أَنْعَمْتُمْ

Our days of Fasting were purified in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Presence, and our nights of standing in Salat were illuminated for You<sup>-azwj</sup>. The Fast sharpened the hearts, washed away sins, humbled the faces, and raised hands toward You<sup>-azwj</sup>, bringing forth tears through cries and sighs out of sorrow for our missteps and an acknowledgment of our slips, seeking Forgiveness for our mistakes. So, You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Mercy, showed compassion, covered, forgave, pardoned, and Bestowed Your<sup>-azwj</sup> bounties.

فَعَادَ حَبِيبًا مَأْلُوفًا قُرْبُهُ وَ قَادِمًا يُكْرَهُ فِرَاقُهُ فَعَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ مِنْ شَهْرٍ وَدَعْنَهُ بِخَيْرٍ أَوْدَعْنَهُ وَ بُعِدَ مِنْكَ قَرْبُهُ وَ غُنِمَ مِنْ فَضْلِكَ اسْتَجْلَبَهُ وَ فَضَّاحِ تَقَدَّمَ  
عِنْدَكَ هَدْبَهَا وَ قَبَائِحَ مَحَامَا وَ نَشْرَهَا وَ خَيْرَاتٍ نَشْرَهَا وَ مَنَافِعَ نَشْرَهَا وَ مَنِّ مِنْكَ وَقَرَّهَا وَ عَطَايَا كَثْرَهَا وَدَاعٍ مُقَارِي حَلْفَ خَيْرَاتِهِ وَ أَسْعَدَ بَرَكَاتِهِ وَ جَادَ  
بِعَطَايَاهُ

It (Ramazan) became a beloved, familiar companion whose nearness was cherished and whose departure is now dreaded. So, peace be upon this month that I bid farewell with goodness which You<sup>-azwj</sup> Placed in it, closeness it brought us to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the bounty we gained from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Grace. It washed away disgrace and erased flaws, spreading goodness, elevating benefits, granting abundant favours and increasing gifts. We say farewell to this parting companion, which leaves behind goodness, and its fortunate Blessings, and generous with its awards!

اللَّهُمَّ فَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ مِنِّي حَمْدٌ مِنْ- لَا يُخَادِعُ نَفْسَهُ مِنْ تَقَدُّمِ جَزَعِهَا مِنْهُ وَ لَا يَجْحَدُ نِعْمَتَكَ فِي الَّذِي أَفَدْتَهُ وَ مَحْوَرْتَهُ عَنْهُ سَائِلٌ لَكَ أَنْ تُعْرِضَ عَنَّا اعْتِمَادَهُ  
فِيهِ وَ لَمْ يَعْتَمِدْهُ مِنْ رَبِّهِ إِعْرَاضَ الْمُتَجَانِي الْعَظِيمِ وَ أَنْ تُقْبَلَ عَلَيَّ أَيْسَرَ مَا تَقَرَّبْتُ بِهِ إِقْبَالَ الرَّاضِي الْكَرِيمِ أَنْ يَنْظُرَ إِلَيَّ بِنَظَرِ الرَّؤُوفِ الرَّحِيمِ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise from me, Praise is the one who does not deceive himself by pretending to be unshaken by his own anxiety, nor denies Your<sup>-azwj</sup> bounties in what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Given and Removed from him. I<sup>-azwj</sup> ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Turn away from what I have relied upon in my actions and from what I have fallen into unintentionally. Turn away from my missteps with the forbearance of the Most Great, and Accept from me the smallest of deeds with the acceptance of the Generous and Pleased. Look upon me with the Gaze of the Righteous, the Kind, the Merciful!

اللَّهُمَّ عَقِبْ عَلَيَّ بِعُفْرَانِكَ فِي عُقْبَاهُ وَ آمِيٍّ مِنْ عَذَابِكَ مَا أَحْشَاهُ وَ قِيٍّ مِنْ صُنُوفِهِ مَا اتَّقَاهُ وَ احْتِمٍ لِي فِي خَاتَمَتِهِ بِخَيْرٍ مُجْزِلٍ مِنْهُ عَطِيَّتِي وَ تُشْفِعْ فِيهِ  
مَسْأَلَتِي وَ تَسُدْ بِهِ فَاقَتِي وَ تَنْفِي بِهِ شَفَوَتِي وَ تُقَرِّبْ بِهِ سَعَادَتِي وَ تَمَلِّأْ يَدَيَّ مِنْ خَيْرَاتِ الدَّارَيْنِ بِأَفْضَلِ مَا مَلَأتُ بِهِ يَدَ سَائِلٍ وَ رَجَعْتَ بِهِ أَمَلٍ آمِلٍ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Grant me Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness after this month's end and Protect me from the punishment I fear. Shield me from the trials I seek refuge from, and Seal for me the end of this month with goodness. Grant me from it an abundance of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> gifts, Answer my supplications through it, Fulfil my needs, and Remove my hardships. Through it, bring me

closer to happiness, fill my hands with the blessings of both worlds in the best way You<sup>-azwj</sup> Fill the hands of those who ask and Fulfil the hopes of those who yearn!

وَأَمْسِكْ فِي الْوَالِدِيَّ وَ فِي جَمِيعِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ الْعُقْرَانَ وَ الرِّضْوَانَ وَ تَذَكَّرْهُمْ مِنْكَ بِإِحْسَانٍ تُبَيِّنُ أَرْوَاحَهُمْ مَسْرَّةَ رِضْوَانِكَ وَ تُوصِلُ إِلَيْهَا لَذَّةَ عُمْرَانِكَ وَ تَزَعَاهَا فِي رِيَاضِ جَنَّاتِكَ بَيْنَ ظِلَالِ أَشْجَارِهَا وَ جَدَاوِلِ أَمْهَارِهَا وَ هَيْءِ ثَمَارِهَا وَ كَثِيرِ خَيْرَاتِهَا وَ اسْتَبْوَاءِ أَقْوَاتِهَا وَ صُنُوفِ لَذَاتِهَا وَ سَائِعِ بَرَكَاتِهَا

Grant me in my parents, and all believing men and women Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness and Pleasure, and Remember them with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Kindness, Giving their souls the joy of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Approval and the pleasure of Your forgiveness. Shelter them in the gardens of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Paradise, amidst the shade of its trees, the streams of its rivers, the delight of its fruits, the abundance of its bounties, the sufficiency of its sustenance, its variety of pleasures, and its plentiful bounties!

وَ أَحْيِنَا لِرُؤُودِ هَذَا الشَّهْرِ عَائِدًا فِي قَابِلِ عَامِنَا بِحَدَمِ أَوْزَارِنَا وَ آثَامِنَا إِلَى الْفُرَاتِ مِنْكَ سَبِيلًا وَ عَلَيْنَا دَلِيلًا وَ إِلَيْهَا وَسِيلًا يَا أَقْدَرَ الْقَادِرِينَ وَ يَا أَجْوَدَ الْمَسْتَوْجِبِينَ

Allow us to return to this Blessed month in the coming year, with our sins and burdens lifted and a path to closeness to You<sup>-azwj</sup> Clarified a guide to these paths, and a way to it, O the most Able of the able ones, and O the most Generous of the ones asked!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّ كُلَّ مَا لَفَظْتُ بِهِ إِلَيْكَ جَلَّ تَنَاوُكُكَ مِنْ تَمَجِيدٍ وَ تَحْمِيدٍ وَ وَصْفٍ لِعُدَّتِكَ وَ إِفْرَارٍ بِوَحْدَانِيَّتِكَ وَ إِرْضَائِكَ مِنْ نَصِي إِلَيْكَ وَ مِنْ إِقْبَالِي بِالنِّشَاءِ عَلَيْنِكَ فَهُوَ بِتَوْفِيقِكَ فَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ يَا قَاضِي مَا يُرْضِيكَ وَ إِنْ كَانَ مِنْ أَيْسَرِ نَعْمِكَ لَا تُكَافِيكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Indeed all that I have spoken to You<sup>-azwj</sup> of glorification, Praise, acknowledgment of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Power, and affirmation of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Oneness, all that I offer in striving to please You<sup>-azwj</sup> and in my dedication to exalting You<sup>-azwj</sup>, it is only by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Guidance. So, to You<sup>-azwj</sup> belongs all Praise, O You<sup>-azwj</sup> who Fulfils what pleases You<sup>-azwj</sup>. Even the smallest of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> bounties cannot be reciprocated by us!

تُمَّ بِهِدَايَةِ مُحَمَّدٍ نَبِيِّكَ ص وَ سَفَارَتِهِ وَ إِشَادِهِ وَ دَلَالَتِهِ فَقَدْ أُوجِبْتَ لَهُ بِذَلِكَ مِنَ الْحَقِّ عِنْدَكَ وَ عَلَيْنَا مَا شَرَّفْتَهُ بِهِ وَ أَوْعَزْتَ فِيهِ إِلَيْنَا

Then, through the guidance of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Prophet Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup>, his<sup>-sawww</sup> intercession, instruction, and direction. You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Established a right for him before You<sup>-azwj</sup> and upon us, through the honour You<sup>-azwj</sup> Bestowed upon him and Conveyed to us!

اللَّهُمَّ فَكَمَا جَعَلْتَهُ هِدَايَتِنَا عَلَمًا وَ إِلَيْكَ لَنَا طَرِيقًا وَ سُلْمًا وَ مِنْ سَخَطِكَ مَلْجَأً وَ مُعْتَصِمًا وَ فِيْنَا شَفِيعًا مُقَدِّمًا وَ مُسْتَعْمًا مُكْرَمًا وَ كَانَ لَا مُكَافَأَةَ لَهُ إِلَّا مِنْكَ وَ لَا اِتِّكَالَ مِنْ مُجَازَاتِهِ إِلَّا عَلَيْنِكَ وَ كُنَّا عَنْ حَقِّهِ بِأَنْفُسِنَا وَ أَمْوَالِنَا مُقْصِرِينَ وَ كَانَ فِيهَا مِنَ الرَّاهِدِينَ وَ عَنْهَا مِنَ الرَّاغِبِينَ وَ لَسْنَا إِلَى تَأْتِيهِ بِوَاصِلِينَ وَ لَا عَلَيْنَا بِقَادِرِينَ فَاجْرِهِ عَنَّا بِأَفْضَلِ صَلَوَاتِكَ وَ أَطْيَبِ تَحِيَّاتِكَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Just as You<sup>-azwj</sup> Made him<sup>-sawww</sup> a guiding sign for us, a path and bridge to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, a refuge from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Displeasure, a means of protection, and a noble intercessor, exalted and honoured among us, and since his recompense rests only with You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the only trust for his reward lies in You<sup>-azwj</sup> alone, while we have fallen short in fulfilling his right with our own lives and wealth, and he<sup>-sawww</sup> sought no reward from them, and remained detached from them, nor were we able to reach him<sup>-sawww</sup> nor fully accomplish what was due to him<sup>-sawww</sup>. So, Reward him on our behalf with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> best Salawaat and most pure greetings!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَيْهِ صَلَاةً مُمَدَّةً مِنْكَ بِشَرَائِفِ حَبَائِكَ وَكَرَائِمِ عَطِيَّاتِكَ وَ مَوْفُورِ خَيْرَاتِكَ وَ مَيَسُورِ هَيَاتِكَ صَلَاةً تَكْثُرُ وَ تَكْشِفُ حَتَّى لَا تَنْقَطِعَ وَ لَا تَضْعَفَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon him<sup>-saww</sup> with a Salawaat through which You<sup>-azwj</sup> Bestow upon him from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> most noble gifts, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> plentiful goodness, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> easy gifts! Abundant Salawaat, and illuminating until it neither terminates nor weakens!

صَلَاةً تَنْدَارُكَ وَ تَنْصِلُ حَتَّى لَا تَحِيلَ وَ لَا تَنْفَصِلَ صَلَاةً تَنْوَالِي وَ تَنْسِقُ حَتَّى لَا تَنْشَعَبَ وَ لَا تَفْتَرِقَ صَلَاةً تَدُومُ وَ تَنْوَاتِرُ وَ تَنْتَضِعُ وَ تَنْكَائِرُ تَرِنُ الْجِبَالُ وَ تَعَادُ الرِّمَالُ

A Salawaat continuous and unbroken so that it does neither fades nor disconnect; a Salawaat that remains and flows, neither scattering nor dividing; a Salawaat enduring, recurring, multiplying, and increasing in abundance, weighing as much as mountains, matching grains of sand.

صَلَاةً تُجَارِي النَّجْمَاتِ فِي أَفْلَاقِهَا وَ الْقُدْرَةَ الَّتِي قَامَتْ بِإِسْمَاقِهَا صَلَاةً تُنَافِي الرِّيحَ وَ النُّجُومَ وَ الشُّمُوسَ وَ الْعُيُومَ وَ وَرَقَ الشَّجَرِ وَ أَلْفَاظَ الْبَشَرِ وَ تَسْبِيحَ جَمِيعِ الْمَخْلُوقِينَ مِنَ الْمَاضِينَ وَ الْبَاقِينَ وَ مَنْ يُخَلِّقُ إِلَى يَوْمِ الدِّينِ ثُمَّ اسْتَوْدَعَهَا تَعَاوَفَ الْعَالَمِينَ الَّذِي لَيْسَ لَهُ فَنَاءٌ وَ لَا حُدٌّ وَ لَا انْتِهَاءٌ

A Salawaat that parallels the celestial bodies in their orbits and the power that upholds them; a Salawaat that rivals the winds, and the stars, and the suns, and the clouds, and leaves on the trees, and the speech of humans, and the glorification of entirety of the created beings from the past and the remaining and the ones You<sup>-azwj</sup> will be Crating up to the Day of Reckoning! Then, I entrust these blessings to the eternal and boundless knowledge of those who labour for You<sup>-azwj</sup>, which neither perishes, nor limit, nor end!

اللَّهُمَّ فَأَوْصِلْ ذَلِكَ إِلَيْهِ وَ إِلَى أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ وَ إِلَى آبَائِهِ وَ آبَاءِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَ إِسْمَاعِيلَ وَ إِسْحَاقَ وَ إِلَى جَمِيعِ النَّبِيِّينَ وَ الشُّهَدَاءِ وَ الصَّالِحِينَ وَ إِلَى جِبْرِئِيلَ وَ مِيكَائِيلَ وَ حَمَلَةَ عَرْشِكَ وَ الْمَلَائِكَةَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Connect that to him<sup>-saww</sup> and to People<sup>-asws</sup> of his<sup>-saww</sup> Household, the Pure, and to his<sup>-saww</sup> forefathers<sup>-as</sup> Ibrahim<sup>-as</sup>, and Ismail<sup>-as</sup>, and Is'haq, and to entirety of the Prophets<sup>-as</sup> and the martyrs and the righteous, and to Jibraeel<sup>-as</sup> and Mikaeel<sup>-as</sup> and bearers of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Throne and the Angels!

صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمْ أَجْمَعِينَ وَ حَسْبِيَ اللَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ عَلَيْهِ تَوَكَّلْتُ وَ هُوَ رَبُّ الْعَرْشِ الْعَظِيمِ.

May Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Send Salawaat upon him<sup>-saww</sup> and upon them<sup>-asws</sup> all, and **Allah is Sufficient for me, there is no God but He; upon Him do I rely, and He is Lord of the Magnificent Throne [9:129]!**<sup>152</sup>

وَ مِنْ ذَلِكَ مَا يَخْتَصُّ بِهَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ مِنَ الدُّعَاءِ بِرِوَايَةِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي قُرَّةٍ رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ وَ هُوَ دُعَاءُ لَيْلَةِ الثَّلَاثِينَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ كَمَا هُوَ أَهْلُهُ

And from that is what supplication is specific with this night by a report of Muhammad Bin Abu Qurra, may Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy him, and it is a supplication of the night of thirtieth – ‘The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, there is no associate for Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, there is no

<sup>152</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 153



him<sup>-saww</sup> and upon them<sup>-asws</sup> be the greetings, and Do such and such with this, now, now! – until the breath is cut.

وَ أَكْثَرَ أَنْ تَقُولَ وَ أَنْتَ قَائِمٌ وَ قَاعِدٌ وَ رَاكِعٌ وَ سَاجِدٌ- يَا مُدَبِّرَ الْأُمُورِ يَا بَاعِثَ مَنْ فِي الْقُبُورِ يَا مُجْرِيَ الْبُحُورِ يَا مُلَيِّنَ الْحَدِيدِ لِدَاوُدَ ع صَلَّى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ  
وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَفْعَلْ بِي كَذَا وَ كَذَا السَّاعَةَ السَّاعَةَ اللَّيْلَةَ اللَّيْلَةَ حَتَّى يَنْقَطِعَ النَّفْسُ

And more is that you should say while you are standing, and sitting, and performing Ruk'u and Sajdah – 'O Manager of the affairs, O Resurrector of ones in the grave, O Flower of the oceans, O Softener of the iron for Dawood<sup>-as</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Do such and such with me, now, now, tonight, tonight!' – until the breath is cut.

زِيَادَةٌ بِغَيْرِ الرِّوَايَةِ اللَّهُمَّ صَلَّى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اجْعَلْنِي مِنْ أَوْفَرِ عِبَادِكَ نَصِيبًا مِنْ كُلِّ خَيْرٍ أَنْزَلْتَهُ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ أَوْ أَنْتَ مُنْزِلُهُ مِنْ نُورِ هَدْيِي بِهِ أَوْ  
رَحْمَةٍ تَنْشُرُهَا أَوْ رِزْقٍ تَقْسِمُهُ أَوْ بَلَاءٍ تَرْفَعُهُ أَوْ مَرَضٍ تَكْشِفُهُ

Additional with another report – 'O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Make me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> servants with most plentiful share from every goodness You<sup>-azwj</sup> Send down in this tonight or Noor You<sup>-azwj</sup> Send down to Guide with, Mercy You<sup>-azwj</sup> Sprinkle, or sustenance You<sup>-azwj</sup> Distribute, or affliction You<sup>-azwj</sup> Raise, or sickness Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Remove!

وَ اَكْتُبْ لِي فِيهَا مَا كَتَبْتَ لِأَوْلِيَائِكَ الصَّالِحِينَ الَّذِينَ اسْتَوْجَبُوا مِنْكَ التَّوَابَ وَ آمَنُوا بِرِضَاكَ عَنْهُمْ الْعَذَابَ يَا كَرِيمُ يَا كَرِيمُ يَا كَرِيمُ صَلَّى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ  
مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَفْعَلْ بِي ذَلِكَ بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ ارْزُقْنِي بَعْدَ انْقِضَاءِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ الْعِصْمَةَ وَ التَّوْبَةَ وَ الْإِنَابَةَ وَ التَّمَسُّكَ بِوَلَايَةِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ

And Write for me in it what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Written for Your<sup>-azwj</sup> righteous friends, those who are obligated the (Acceptance of) repentance from You<sup>-azwj</sup> and they are secure from the Punishment with You<sup>-azwj</sup> being Pleased with the! O Benevolent, Benevolent, O Benevolent! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Do that with me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy after termination of a month of Ramazan, the Protection, and the repentance, and the penitence, and the adhering with Wilayah of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>!

وَ مَنْ عَلَيَّ أَبَدًا مَا أَنْقَيْتَنِي بِذِكْرِكَ وَ شُكْرِكَ لِلرَّغْبَةِ وَ الثَّبَاتِ عَلَيَّ دِينِكَ وَ التَّوْفِيقِ لِمَا وَقَعْتَ لَهُ مُحَمَّدًا وَ آلَ مُحَمَّدٍ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَامُ

And for as long as You<sup>-azwj</sup> Cause me to live Confer upon me with doing Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Zikr, and thanking You<sup>-azwj</sup> for the desire, and being steadfast upon Your<sup>-azwj</sup> religion, and the inclination to what You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Inclined Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> to, upon him<sup>-saww</sup> and upon them<sup>-asws</sup> be the greetings!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّكَ قُلْتَ فِي كِتَابِكَ الْمُنْزَلِ وَ قَوْلِكَ الْحَقِّ- شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ الَّذِي أَنْزَلَ فِيهِ الْقُرْآنَ وَ هَذَا شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ وَ قَدْ تَصَرَّمْتَ لِيَالِيهِ وَ أَيَّامُهُ فَأَسْأَلُكَ بِوَجْهِكَ  
الْكَرِيمِ وَ كَلِمَاتِكَ الثَّمَامَةِ وَ بِحَقِّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ إِنْ كَانَ بَقِيَ عَلَيَّ ذَنْبٌ وَاحِدٌ لَمْ تَعْفِرْهُ لِي أَوْ تُرِيدَ أَنْ تُحَاسِبَنِي عَلَيْهِ أَوْ تُعَاقِبَنِي عَلَيْهِ أَوْ تُقَاسِنِي بِهِ أَنْ  
يَطْلُعَ فَحُجْرُ هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ أَوْ يَتَصَرَّمُ هَذَا الشَّهْرُ إِلَّا وَ قَدْ عَفَرْتَهُ لِي يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Said in Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Revealed Book, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Word is the truth, **The Month of Ramazan is that in which the Quran was Revealed, [2:185]**, and this month of

Ramazan, its nights and its days have passed, so I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Honourable Face, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> complete Words, and by the right of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>! If there has remain upon me even one sin You<sup>-azwj</sup> have not Forgiven for me, or You<sup>-azwj</sup> Want to Reckon me upon it, or Punish me upon it, or measure me with it do not let the dawn of this night to emerge or this month to end except and You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Forgiven it for me, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!

أَيُّ مُلَيِّنِ الْحَدِيدِ لِدَاوُدَ أَيُّ كَاشِفِ الْكَرْبِ صَلَّى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اسْتَجِبْ دُعَائِي وَ أَعْطِنِي سُؤْلِي وَ اجْعَلْ جَمِيعَ هَوَايَ لِي سَخَطًا إِلَّا مَا رَضِيتهُ وَ اجْعَلْ جَمِيعَ طَاعَتِكَ لِي رِضًا وَ إِنْ خَالَفَ مَا هَوَيْتَ عَلَيَّ مَا أَحْبَبْتُ أَوْ كَرِهْتُ حَتَّى أَكُونَ لَكَ فِي جَمِيعِ مَا أَمَرْتَنِي مُتَابِعًا مُطِيعًا سَامِعًا وَ عَنْ كُلِّ مَا كَيْتَبُنِي عَنْهُ مُتَّهِبًا

Yes, Softener of the iron for Dawood<sup>-as</sup>! Yes, Remover of the distress! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Answer my supplication and Grant me my requests, and Make entirety of my whims displeasing from me except that which You have approved. Make all my obedience pleasing to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, even if it contradicts what I desire, be it something I like or dislike, so that in everything You<sup>-azwj</sup> Command me, I may be a follower, obedient, and attentive, and in everything You<sup>-azwj</sup> Forbid me, I may abstain.

وَ فِي كُلِّ مَا قَضَيْتَ عَلَيَّ وَ لِي رَاحِبًا وَ عَلَيَّ كُلِّ مَا أَنْعَمْتَ بِهِ عَلَيَّ شَاكِرًا وَ فِي كُلِّ خَالَتِي لَكَ ذَكَرًا [ذَاكِرًا] مِنْ خَالِ عَاقِبَةٍ أَوْ بَلَاءٍ أَوْ شِدَّةٍ أَوْ رِخَاءٍ أَوْ سَخَطٍ أَوْ رِضًا

Let me be content with all You<sup>-azwj</sup> have decreed for me and grateful for all You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Blessed me with. In all my circumstances, let me be mindful of You<sup>-azwj</sup>, whether in well-being or hardship, in adversity or ease, in displeasure or approval!

إِلَهِي فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ انظُرْ إِلَيَّ فِي جَمِيعِ أُمُورِي نَظْرَةَ رَحِيمَةٍ شَرِيفَةٍ كَرِيمَةٍ تُفَوِّنِي بِهَا عَلَيَّ مَا أَمَرْتَنِي بِهِ وَ تُسَدِّدُنِي بِهَا وَ لَجَمِيعِ مَا كَلَّفْتَنِي فَعَلُهُ وَ تَرِيدُنِي لَهَا بَصَرًا وَ يَقِينًا فِي جَمِيعِ مَا عَرَّفْتَنِي مِنْ أَلَائِكَ عِنْدِي وَ إِنْعَامِكَ عَلَيَّ وَ إِحْسَانِكَ إِلَيَّ وَ تَفْضِيلِكَ إِلَيَّ

My God<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Look at me in entirety of my affairs with a Merciful Look, Noble, Benevolent, Strengthening me with it upon what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Commanded me with and Guide me with, for entirety of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Encumbered me to do, and to Increase me in insight for it, and conviction in entirety of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Introduced me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Favours with me, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Bestowment upon me, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Favour to me, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Preferring me with it!

إِلَهِي حَاجَتِي الْعُظْمَى الَّتِي إِنْ قَضَيْتَهَا لَمْ يَضُرَّنِي مَا مَنَعَنِي وَ إِنْ مَنَعْتَنِيهَا لَمْ يَنْفَعْنِي مَا أَعْطَيْتَنِي أَسْأَلُكَ فَكَأَنَّ رَقَبَتِي مِنَ النَّارِ

My God<sup>-azwj</sup>! My greatest need, which if You<sup>-azwj</sup> were to Fulfil, nothing You<sup>-azwj</sup> Withhold from me will harm me, and if You<sup>-azwj</sup> were to Deprive it, nothing You<sup>-azwj</sup> Give me will benefit me! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> for the liberation of my soul from the Fire!

يَا سَيِّدِي الرَّحْمَنِي مِنَ السَّلَاسِلِ وَ الْأَغْلَالِ وَ السَّعِيرِ وَ الرَّحْمَنِي مِنَ الطَّعَامِ الرَّقُومِ وَ شُرْبِ الْحَمِيمِ الرَّحْمَنِي مِنْ جَهَنَّمَ إِنَّ عَذَابَهَا كَانَ غَرَامًا- إِنْهَا سَاءَتْ مُسْتَقَرًّا وَ مُقَامًا- لَا تُعَذِّبْنِي وَ أَنَا أَسْتَغْفِرُكَ وَ لَا تُحْرِمْنِي وَ أَنَا أَسْأَلُكَ

O my Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, Mercy me from chains, and the shackles, and the blazing Fire, and Mercy me from the food of Al-Zaqoum (bitter fruit in Hell), and drinking the boiling water! Mercy me from Hell! **Surely, its Punishment would be inseparable [25:65] Surely, it is an evil abode and (an evil) place to stay [25:66]!** Do not Punish me while I am seeking Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness and do not Deprive me while I am requesting You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

أَسْأَلُكَ الْجَنَّةَ وَ مَا فِيهَا وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنَ النَّارِ وَ مَا جَمَعَتْ

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> for the Paradise and whatever is in it, and I seek Refuge with You<sup>-azwj</sup> from the Hellfire and whatever You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Gathered!

اللَّهُمَّ فَزَوِّجِي مِنَ الْهُورِ الْعِينِ وَ اجْعَلِي مِنِّي يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ - إِنِّي لِمَا أَنْزَلْتَ إِلَيَّ مِنْ خَيْرٍ فَقِيرٌ

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Get me married to the Maiden Houries and Make me from the ones who will come with safety on the Day of Qiyamah. **'Lord! I stand in need of whatever good You may Send down upon me' [28:24]!**

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ ابْدَأْ بِمُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ فِي كُلِّ خَيْرٍ مِنْ خَيْرِ الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup>, and Begin with Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-sawww</sup> regarding every goodness from goodness of the world and the Hereafter!<sup>153</sup>

وَ مِنْ ذَلِكَ دُعَاءُ لَيْلَةِ الثَّلَاثِينَ مَرْوِيُّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص رَبَّنَا فَاتَنَا الشَّهْرُ الْمُبَارَكُ الَّذِي أَمَرْتَنَا فِيهِ بِالصِّيَامِ وَ الْقِيَامِ وَ لَا تَجْعَلْهُ آخِرَ الْعَهْدِ مِنَّا

And from that is a supplication on the night of thirtieth, reported from the Prophet<sup>-sawww</sup>: 'Our Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>! It has passed, the Blessed month in which You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Commanded us with the Fasting, and the standing (in Salat), and do not Make it a last pact from us!

رَبَّنَا فَاعْفُرْ لَنَا مَا تَقَدَّمَ مِنْ ذَنْبِنَا وَ مَا تَأَخَّرَ رَبَّنَا وَ لَا تَحْدِلْنَا وَ لَا تَحْرِمْنَا الْمَغْفِرَةَ وَ اعْفُ عَنَّا وَ ارْحَمْنَا وَ تُبِّ عَلَيْنَا وَ ارْزُقْنَا وَ ارْزُقْنَا مِنَّا وَ اجْعَلْنَا مِنْ أَوْلِيَائِكَ الْمُتَّقِينَ بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

Our Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>! Forgive for us whatever has preceded from our sins and whatever is delayed (not yet committed)! Our Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, and do not Abandon us nor Deprive us of the Forgiveness and Pardon us and Forgive for us, and Mercy us and Turn to us, and Grace us and Sustain from us, and Make us from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> pious friends by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> friends, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!<sup>154</sup>

أقول: و من ذلك ما قدمناه من الدعوات أول ليلة منه مما يتكرر كل ليلة.

I say, 'And from that is what we have forwarded, from supplication of the first night of it, from what is repeated every night.

<sup>153</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 154

<sup>154</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 155

وَمِنْ ذَلِكَ مَا رَوَاهُ جَعْفَرُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ الدُّورَيْسِيُّ مِنْ كِتَابِ الْحُسْنَى بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ صَلَّى آخِرَ لَيْلَةٍ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ عَشْرَ رَكَعَاتٍ يُقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكَعَةٍ فَاتِحَةُ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَفُلَّ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ وَيَقُولُ فِي رُكُوعِهِ وَسُجُودِهِ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ - سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ وَلَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَاللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ

And from that is what is reported by Ja'far Bin Muhammad Al-Doroweysti, from the book 'Al-Husna', by his chain to the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>, he<sup>-saww</sup> said: 'One who prays Salat of ten units end of a night of a month of Ramazan, reading in each unit Surah Al Fatiha one time, and Surah Al Tawheed ten times, and he should say in his Ruk'u and his Sajdah ten times, 'Glory be to Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, and the Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, and there is no god except Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> is Greatest!'

وَيَتَشَهَّدُ فِي كُلِّ رَكَعَتَيْنِ ثُمَّ يُسَلِّمُ فَإِذَا فَرَغَ مِنْ آخِرِ عَشْرِ رَكَعَاتٍ قَالَ بَعْدَ فَرَغِهِ مِنَ التَّسْلِيمِ اسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ أَلْفَ مَرَّةٍ

And he should perform Tashahhud in every two units, then he should perform Salaam. When he is freed from end of the ten units, he should say after his being free from the Salaam, 'I seek Forgiveness of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>!' – a thousand times.

فَإِذَا فَرَغَ مِنَ الْإِسْتِغْفَارِ سَجَدَ وَيَقُولُ فِي سُجُودِهِ- يَا حَيُّ يَا قَيُّوْمُ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَالْإِكْرَامِ يَا رَحْمَانَ الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَرَحِيمَهُمَا يَا إِلَهَ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَالْآخِرِينَ اغْفِرْ لَنَا ذُنُوبَنَا وَتَقَبَّلْ مِنَّا صَلَاتَنَا وَصِيَامَنَا وَقِيَامَنَا

When he is free from seeking the Forgiveness, he should perform Sajdah and say in his Sajdah, 'O Living, O Eternal, O with the Majesty and the Benevolence, O Beneficent of the world and the Hereafter and their Mercier, O God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the former ones and the latter ones! Forgive our sins for us and Accept from us our Salat and our Fasts and our standing!'

قَالَ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: مَنْ صَلَّى آخِرَ لَيْلَةٍ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ عَشْرَ رَكَعَاتٍ يُقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكَعَةٍ فَاتِحَةُ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَفُلَّ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ وَيَقُولُ فِي رُكُوعِهِ وَسُجُودِهِ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ - سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ وَلَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَاللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ

The Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> said: 'By the One Who Sent me with the truth as a Prophet<sup>-saww</sup>! Jibraeel<sup>-as</sup> has informed me from Israfeel<sup>-as</sup>, from his<sup>-as</sup> Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> Blessed and Exalted that he will not raise his head from the Sajdah until Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> will have Forgiven for him and Accept from him the month of Ramazan, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> will Overlook from his sins, and even if he had sinned such seventy sins, each sin being mightier than sins of the servants, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> will Accept from entirety of the people of town which he is in!'

فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: مَنْ صَلَّى آخِرَ لَيْلَةٍ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ عَشْرَ رَكَعَاتٍ يُقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكَعَةٍ فَاتِحَةُ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَفُلَّ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ وَيَقُولُ فِي رُكُوعِهِ وَسُجُودِهِ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ - سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ وَلَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَاللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ

The Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> said to Jibraeel<sup>-as</sup>: 'O Jibraeel<sup>-as</sup>! Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Accepts from him a month of Ramazan in particular and generally from people of his city?'

فَقَالَ نَعَمْ وَالَّذِي بَعَثَكَ إِنَّهُ مِنْ كَرَامَتِهِ عَلَيْهِ وَعَظِيمِ مَنْزِلَتِهِ لَدَيْهِ يَتَقَبَّلُ اللَّهُ مِنْهُ وَمِنْهُمْ صَلَاتُهُمْ وَصِيَامُهُمْ وَقِيَامُهُمْ وَيَغْفِرُ لَهُمْ ذُنُوبَهُمْ وَيَسْتَجِيبُ لَهُمْ دُعَاءَهُمْ

He<sup>-as</sup> said: 'Yes! By the One Who Sent You<sup>-azwj</sup>! It is from His<sup>-azwj</sup> Benevolence upon him and from his great status before Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Accepts from him and from them, their Salats,

and their Fasts, and their standing, and Forgive their sins for them, and Answer their supplications for them!

وَالَّذِي بَعَثَنِي بِالْحَقِّ إِنَّهُ مَنْ صَلَّى هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةَ وَاسْتَعْفَرَ هَذَا الْإِسْتِعْفَارَ يَتَقَبَّلُ اللَّهُ مِنْهُ صَلَاتَهُ وَصِيَامَهُ وَقِيَامَهُ وَيَغْفِرُ لَهُ وَيَسْتَجِيبُ لَهُ دُعَاءَهُ لَدَيْهِ لِأَنَّ اللَّهَ تَبَارَكَ وَتَعَالَى يَقُولُ فِي كِتَابِهِ- اسْتَغْفِرُوا رَبَّكُمْ إِنَّهُ كَانَ غَفَّارًا

By the One Who Sent me with the truth! Surely the one who prays this Salat and seeks Forgiveness with this seeking of Forgiveness, Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> will Accept from him his Salat, and his Fast, and his standing, and Forgive for him, and Answer for him his supplications before Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, because Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Blessed and Exalted Says in His<sup>-azwj</sup> Book: **'Seek Forgiveness of your Lord, He would always be Forgiving [71:10]!**

وَيَقُولُ وَاسْتَغْفِرُوا رَبَّكُمْ ثُمَّ تُوبُوا إِلَيْهِ وَقَالَ وَاللَّيْنِ إِذَا فَعَلُوا فَاحِشَةً أَوْ ظَلَمُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ ذَكَرُوا اللَّهَ فَاسْتَغْفِرُوا لِذُنُوبِهِمْ وَمَنْ يَغْفِرِ الذُّنُوبَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ

And He<sup>-azwj</sup> Said: **And seek Forgiveness of your Lord repenting to Him, surely my Lord is Merciful, Affectionate [11:90]!** And Said: **And those when they are committing an indecency or doing injustice to their own selves, are remembering Allah and asking Forgiveness for their sins - and who Forgives the sins except Allah? [3:135]!**

وَيَقُولُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ وَأَنْ اسْتَغْفِرُوا رَبَّكُمْ ثُمَّ تُوبُوا إِلَيْهِ يُمْتَعِكُمْ مَتَاعًا حَسَنًا إِلَى أَجَلٍ مُسَمًّى وَتُؤْتِ كُلَّ ذِي فَضْلٍ فَضْلَهُ وَيَقُولُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ وَاسْتَغْفِرُهُ إِنَّهُ كَانَ تَوَّابًا

And the Mighty and Majestic Said: **And that you will seek Forgiveness of your Lord, then you will repent to Him, He would Provide you with an excellent provision to a specified term, and Give every one with merit, his merit, [11:3];** and the Mighty and Majestic Said: **Then Glorify with Praise of your Lord and seek His Forgiveness, He was always oft-returning (to Mercy) [110:3]!**

ثُمَّ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ هَذِهِ هَدِيَّةٌ لِي خَاصَّةٌ وَلِأُمَّتِي مِنَ الرِّجَالِ وَالنِّسَاءِ لَمْ يُعْطِهَا اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ أَحَدًا يَمُنُّ كَمَا قَبَّلِي مِنَ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ وَغَيْرِهِمْ.

Then the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> said: 'This is a gift for me in particular and for my community, from the men and the women! Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Mighty and Majestic did not Give it to anyone, from the ones who were before me<sup>-saww</sup>, from the Prophets<sup>-as</sup> and others'.<sup>155</sup>

أَقُولُ وَرُوي أَنَّهُ يَقْرَأُ آخِرَ لَيْلَةٍ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ سُورَةَ الْأَنْعَامِ وَالْكَهْفِ وَيس وَيَقُولُ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ اسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ وَأَتُوبُ إِلَيْهِ.

I am saying, 'And it is reported that he should read at the end of a night of a month of Ramazan, Surahs Al Anaam, and Al Kahf, and Yaseen, and he should say one hundred times, 'I seek Forgiveness of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> and I repent to Him<sup>-azwj</sup>'.<sup>156</sup>

الْبَلَدِ الْأَمِينِ، ذَكَرَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الصَّفَّوَانِيُّ فِي كِتَابِ بُلْعَةِ الْمُقِيمِ وَزَادَ الْمُسَافِرِ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَدْعُو بِحَذِهِ الْأَدْعِيَةِ فِي لَيْلَةِ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ.

<sup>155</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 156

<sup>156</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 157

(The book) 'Al-Balad Al-Ameen' – Abu Abdullah Al-Safwany mentioned in the booked 'Bulaghat Al-Muqem', and Al-Musafir added that the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> used to supplicate with these supplication during nights of a month of Ramazan: -

الليلة الأولى اللهم أنت الواحد فلا ولد لك و أنت الصمد فلا شبه لك و أنت العزيز فلا أعز منك و أنت الرحيم و أنا المخطئ و أنت الخالق و أنا المخلوق و أنت الحي و أنا الميت

The first night – O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the One, so there is no son for You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Non-Hollow so there is no resemblance for You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Might so there is no one mightier than You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiver so there is no resemblance for You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Mighty so there is no one mightier than You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Merciful and I am the wrongdoer, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Creator and I am the created, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Living and I am to die!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِرَحْمَتِكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ أَنْ تُعْفِرَ لِي وَ تَرْحَمَنِي وَ تُجَاوِزَ عَنِّي إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ.

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and to Forgive for me and Mercy me and Overlook from me, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Able upon all things!<sup>157</sup>

الثانية يَا إِلَهَ الْأُولَى وَ إِلَهَ الْآخِرِينَ وَ إِلَهَ مَنْ بَقِيَ وَ إِلَهَ مَنْ مَضَى رَبِّ السَّمَاوَاتِ السَّبْعِ وَ مَنْ فِيهِنَّ فَالِقَ الْإِصْبَاحِ وَ جَاعِلَ اللَّيْلِ سَكَنًا وَ الشَّمْسِ وَ الْقَمَرِ حُسْبَانًا

The Second – 'O God of the former ones and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the latter ones, and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of one remaining and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of ones, past! Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the seven skies and ones within these, Splitter of the morning, and Maker of the night tranquil, and the sun and the moon for calculations!

لَكَ الْحَمْدُ وَ لَكَ الشُّكْرُ وَ لَكَ الْمَمْدُ وَ لَكَ الطُّوْلُ وَ أَنْتَ الْوَاحِدُ الصَّمَدُ أَسْأَلُكَ بِجَلَالِكَ سَيِّدِي وَ جَمَالِكَ مَوْلَايَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُعْفِرَ لِي وَ تَرْحَمَنِي وَ تَنْجَاوِزَ عَنِّي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ.

For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise, and for You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the thanks, and for You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Conferment, and for You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Leniency, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the One<sup>-azwj</sup>, the Non-Hollow! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty my Chief, and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Beauty my Master, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Forgive for me and Mercy me, and Overlook from me, surely, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiver, the Merciful!<sup>158</sup>

الثالثة يَا إِلَهَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَ إِلَهَ إِسْحَاقَ وَ إِلَهَ يَعْقُوبَ وَ الْأَسْبَاطِ رَبِّ الْمَلَائِكَةِ وَ الرُّوحِ السَّمِيعِ الْعَلِيمِ الْحَلِيمِ الْكَرِيمِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ

The third – O God<sup>-azwj</sup> of Ibrahim<sup>-as</sup>, and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of Is'haq, and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of Yaqoub<sup>-as</sup> and the tribes, Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the Angels and the Spirit, the Hearing, the Knowing, the Forbearing, the Benevolent, the Exalted, the Magnificent!

<sup>157</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 1

<sup>158</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 2

لَكَ صُمْتُ وَعَلَى رِزْقِكَ أَفْطَرْتُ وَإِلَى كَنْفِكَ أَوَيْتُ وَإِلَيْكَ أَنْبْتُ - وَإِلَيْكَ الْمَصِيرُ وَأَنْتَ الرَّؤُوفُ الرَّحِيمُ قَوِّنِي عَلَى الصَّلَاةِ وَالصِّيَامِ وَلَا تُخْزِنِي يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ إِنَّكَ لَا تُخْلِفُ الْمِيعَادَ - .

For You<sup>-azwj</sup> I have Fasted, and upon Your<sup>-azwj</sup> sustenance I have broken, and to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Canopy I have sheltered, and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> I am penitent, and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the destination, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Kind, the Merciful! Strengthen me upon the salat, and the Fasting, and do not Disgrace me on the Day of Qiyamah, You<sup>-azwj</sup> do not Break the Promise!"<sup>159</sup>

الرابعة يَا رَحْمَانَ الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَرَحِيمَهُمَا وَجَبَّارَ الدُّنْيَا وَ يَا مَلِكَ الْمُلُوكِ وَ يَا رَازِقَ الْعِبَادِ هَذَا شَهْرُ التَّوْبَةِ وَ هَذَا شَهْرُ الثَّوَابِ وَ شَهْرُ الرَّجَاءِ وَ أَنْتَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

The fourth – ‘O Beneficent of the world and the Hereafter and their Mercier, and Subduer of the world, and O King of the kings, and O Provider of the servants! This is the month of repentance, and this is the month of Rewards, and the month of hope, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Hearing, the Knowing!

أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تَجْعَلَنِي مِنْ عِبَادِكَ الصَّالِحِينَ الَّذِينَ لَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَ لَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ وَ أَنْ تَسْتُرَنِي بِالسُّرِّ الَّذِي لَا يُهْتَكُ وَ تُجَلِّبَنِي بِعَافِيَتِكَ الَّتِي لَا تُرَامُ وَ تُعْطِنِي سُؤْلِي وَ تُدْخِلَنِي الْجَنَّةَ بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ لَا تَدْعَ لِي ذَنْبًا إِلَّا غَفَرْتَهُ وَ لَا هَمًّا إِلَّا فَرَّجْتَهُ وَ لَا كُرْبَةً إِلَّا كَشَفْتَهَا عَنِّي وَ لَا حَاجَةً إِلَّا فَضَيْتَهَا بِحَقِّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْأَجَلُّ الْأَعْظَمُ - .

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and to Make me from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> righteous servants, those there will neither be fear upon them nor will they be grieving, and to Cover me with the covering which cannot be torn, and Clothe me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> well-being which cannot be violated, and Grant me my request, and Admit me into the Paradise by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, and do not Leave my sin for me except Forgive it, nor any worry except Relieve it, nor distress except remove it from me, nor any need except Fulfil it by the right of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most Majestic, the most Magnificent!"<sup>160</sup>

الخامسة يَا صَانِعَ كُلِّ مَصْنُوعٍ وَ يَا جَابِرَ كُلِّ كَسِيرٍ وَ يَا شَاهِدَ كُلِّ نَجْوَى يَا رَبَّاهُ يَا سَيِّدَاهُ أَنْتَ النُّورُ فَوقَ النُّورِ وَ نُورُ النُّورِ فَيَا نُورَ النُّورِ أَسْأَلُكَ بِحَقِّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ أَنْ تَغْفِرَ لِي ذُنُوبَ اللَّيْلِ وَ ذُنُوبَ النَّهَارِ وَ ذُنُوبَ السِّرِّ وَ ذُنُوبَ الْعَلَانِيَةِ

The fifth – ‘O Maker of everything made, and O Mender of every broken, and O Witness of every whisper! O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Chief! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Noor above the Noor, and Noor of the Noor! O Noor of the Noor! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by the right of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and to Forgive for me sins of the night and sins of the day, and the secretive sins and the open sins!

يَا قَادِرُ يَا مُتَقَدِّرُ يَا وَاحِدُ يَا أَحَدُ يَا صَمَدُ يَا وَدُودُ يَا غَفُورُ يَا رَحِيمُ يَا غَفَّارَ الذُّنُوبِ وَ يَا قَابِلَ التَّوْبِ شَدِيدَ الْعِقَابِ ذَا الطَّوْلِ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ وَحْدَكَ لَا شَرِيكَ لَكَ تُحْيِي وَ تُمِيتُ وَ تُحْيِي وَ أَنْتَ الْوَاحِدُ الْقَهَّارُ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اغْفِرْ لِي وَ ارْحَمْنِي وَ اعْفُ عَنِّي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الرَّحْمَنُ الرَّحِيمُ - .

<sup>159</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 3

<sup>160</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 4

O Able, O Powerful, O One, O First, O Non-Hollow, O Affectionate, O Forgiver, O Merciful, O Forgiver of the sins, and O Acceptor of the repentance, Severe of the Punishment, with the Leniency! There is no god except You<sup>-azwj</sup> Alone! There is no associate for You<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Cause to live and to die, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Cause to die and to live, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the One<sup>-azwj</sup>, the Forceful! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Forgive for me, and Mercy me, and Pardon me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Beneficent, the Merciful!"<sup>161</sup>

السادسة اللهم أنت السميع العليم الواحد الكريم و أنت الإله الصمد رفعت السماوات بقدرتك و دحوت الأرض بعزتك و أنشأت السحاب بوحدانيتك و أجزيت البحار بسطانك

The sixth – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Hearing, the Knowing, the One, the benevolent, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the God<sup>-azwj</sup>, the Non-Hollow! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Raised the skies by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> power and Spread the earth by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Might, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Grew the clouds by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Oneness, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Flowed the oceans by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Authority!

يا من سبحت له الحيتان في التهور و السباع في الفلوات يا من لا يخفى عليه حافية في السماوات السبع و الأرضين السبع يا من تسبح له السماوات السبع و ما فيها و الأرضون السبع و ما فيها يا من لا يموت و لا يبني إلا وجهه الجليل الجبار صل على محمد و آله و اغفر لي و اغفر عني إنك أنت العفو الرحيم.

O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who the fishes glorify to Him<sup>-azwj</sup> in the depths (of seas), and the wild animals in the wildernesses! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> no hiding one is hidden from Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, in the seven skies and in the seven earths! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> glorified to by the seven skies and whatever is in these, and the seven earths and whatever is in these! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who does not die and nothing will remain except His<sup>-azwj</sup> Majestic Face, the Subduer! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Forgive for me, and Forgive for me, and Mercy me, and Pardon me, surely, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiving, the Merciful!"<sup>162</sup>

السابعة يا من كان و يكون و ليس كمثل شئ يا من يسبح الرعد بحمده و الملائكة من خفيته يا من إذا دعي أجاب يا من إذا استرحم رحم يا من لا يدرك الواصفون عظمته يا من لا تدركه الأبصار و هو يدرك الأبصار و هو اللطيف الخبير

The seventh – ‘O One Who was and will be, and there isn’t anything like Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! O One<sup>-azwj</sup> the thunder glorifies to Him<sup>-azwj</sup> with His<sup>-azwj</sup> Praise, and the Angels from fearing Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> when called upon, Responds! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> when Mercy is sought, Mercies! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> the describers cannot reach His<sup>-azwj</sup> Magnificence! **Visions cannot comprehend Him, and He Comprehends the visions; and He is the Knower of the subtleties, the Aware [6:103]!**

يا من يرى و لا يرى و هو بالمنظر الأعلى يا من بيده نواصي العباد أسألك بحق محمد و بحقك عليه أن تصلني على محمد و آله أفضل ما صليت و باركت على إبراهيم و آل إبراهيم إنك حميد مجيد و أن تغفر لي و ترحمني إنك أنت الأجل الأعظم.

O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Sees and cannot be seen, and He<sup>-azwj</sup> is with the exalted scenario! O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> in His<sup>-azwj</sup> Hand (control) are forelocks of the servants! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by the right of

<sup>161</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 5

<sup>162</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 6

Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> upon You<sup>-azwj</sup>, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Right upon him<sup>-saww</sup>, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, best of what You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Send and Blessed upon Ibrahim<sup>-as</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Ibrahim, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Praised, Glorified, and to Forgive for me and Mercy me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most Majestic, the most Magnificence!"<sup>163</sup>

الثامنة اللَّهُمَّ هَذَا الشَّهْرُ الَّذِي أَمَرْتَ فِيهِ عِبَادَكَ بِالِدُّعَاءِ وَ صَعَنْتَ لَهُمُ الْإِجَابَةَ وَ الرَّحْمَةَ فُقُلْتُ- وَ إِذَا سَأَلْتُكَ عِبَادِي عَنِّي فَإِنِّي قَرِيبٌ أُجِيبُ دَعْوَةَ الدَّاعِ إِذَا دَعَانِ فَأَدْعُوكَ يَا مُجِيبَ دَعْوَةِ الْمُضْطَرِّينَ يَا كَاشِفَ كُرْبِ الْمَكْرُوبِينَ يَا جَاعِلَ اللَّيْلِ سَكَنًا وَ يَا مَنْ لَا يَمُوتُ اَعْمُرْ لِمَنْ يَمُوتُ فَدَّرْتَ وَ خَلَقْتَ وَ سَوَّيْتَ

The eighth – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! This is the month in which You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Commanded with the supplicating and Guaranteed the Response to them and the Mercy. You<sup>-azwj</sup> Said: **And when My servants ask you about Me, I am near; I Answer the supplication of the suppliant when he supplicates to Me; [2:186]**. I have supplicated to You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Responder to supplication of the desperate! O Remover of distress of the distressed, O Make of the night tranquil, and O the One<sup>-azwj</sup> Who does not die! Forgive for the one who dies, You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Determined, and Created, and Evened!

فَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ فِي اللَّيْلِ إِذَا بَعَثَ وَ فِي النَّهَارِ إِذَا نَجَلَى وَ فِي الْأَخِرَةِ وَ الْأُولَى وَ أَنْ تُكْفِنَنِي مَا أَهَمَّنِي وَ تُعْفِرَ لِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ-

For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> during the night when it overwhelms, and during the day when it brightens, and in the Hereafter and the former (world), and Suffice me of what worries me and Forgive for me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiver, the Merciful!"<sup>164</sup>

التاسعة يَا سَيِّدَاهُ يَا رَبَّاهُ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ يَا ذَا الْعِزِّ الَّذِي لَا يُرَامُ يَا قَاضِيَ الْأُمُورِ يَا شَاقِي الصُّدُورِ اجْعَلْ لِي مِنْ أَمْرِي فَرْجًا وَ مَخْرَجًا أَقْدِفْ رَجَاكَ فِي قَلْبِي حَتَّى لَا أَرْجُو أَحَدًا سِوَاكَ

The ninth – ‘O Chief, O Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Possessor of the Might and the Majesty, O Possessor of the Might which cannot be breached, O Fulfiller of the affairs, O Healer of the chests! Make for me relief and outlet from my matters. Cast in my heart the hoping to You<sup>-azwj</sup> until I do not hope to anyone besides You<sup>-azwj</sup>!

تَوَكَّلْتُ عَلَيْكَ سَيِّدِي وَ إِلَيْكَ يَا مَوْلَايَ أَنْتَ وَ إِلَيْكَ الْمَصِيرُ أَسْأَلُكَ يَا إِلَهَ الْأَلْهَةِ يَا جَبَّارَ الْجَبَابِرَةِ يَا كَبِيرَ الْأَكْبَارِ وَ يَا مَنْ إِذَا تَوَكَّلَ الْعَبْدُ عَلَيْهِ كَفَاهُ وَ صَارَ حَسْبَهُ وَ بَالِغَ أَمْرِهِ

I have relied upon You<sup>-azwj</sup>, my Chief, and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> O my Master I am penitent, and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the destination! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the gods, O Subduer of the tyrants, O Greater than the great ones, and O the One when a servant relies upon him, Suffices him, and becomes Sufficient for him, and Makes his matter reach (the outcome)!

عَلَيْكَ تَوَكَّلْتُ فَأَكْفِنِي وَ إِلَيْكَ أَنْتَ فَارْحَمْنِي وَ إِلَيْكَ الْمَصِيرُ فَأَعْفِرْ لِي وَ لَا تُسَوِّدْ وَجْهِي يَوْمَ تَبْيَضُّ فِيهِ الْوُجُوهُ- إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ ارْحَمْنِي وَ تَجَاوَزْ عَنِّي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ-

<sup>163</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 7

<sup>164</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 8

Upon You<sup>-azwj</sup> I have relied, so Suffice me, and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> I am being penitent, so Mercy me, and to You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the destination! Forgive for me and do not Darken my face on the Day the faces would be Brightened, surely, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Mighty, the Wise! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Mercy me and Overlook from me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiver, the Merciful!"<sup>165</sup>

العاشرة اللَّهُمَّ يَا سَلَامُ يَا مُؤْمِنُ يَا مُهَيِّمُنُ يَا عَزِيزُ يَا جَبَّارُ يَا مُتَكَبِّرُ يَا أَحَدُ يَا صَمَدُ يَا وَاحِدُ يَا فَزُّدُ يَا عَفُورُ يَا رَحِيمُ يَا وَدُودُ يَا حَلِيمُ لَسْتُ أَذْرِي مَا صَنَعْتَ بِحَاجَتِي هَلْ عَفَرْتَ لِي أَمْ لَا فَإِنْ كُنْتَ عَفَرْتَ لِي فَطُوبَى وَإِنْ لَمْ تَكُنْ عَفَرْتَ لِي فَيَا سَوَاءَ مَا

The tenth – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, O Granter of peace, O Granter of security, O Dominant, O Mighty, O Subduer, O Great, O One, O Non-hollow, O One, O Individual, O Forgiver, O Merciful, O Affection, O Forbearing! I don't know what You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Done with my needs, whether You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Forgiven for me or not? If You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Forgiven for me, then O its evil!

فَمِنَ الْآنَ سَيِّدِي فَاعْفُرْ لِي وَارْحَمْنِي وَتُبْ عَلَيَّ وَ لَا تُخْذِلْنِي وَ اِقْلِبْنِي عَثْرَتِي وَ اسْتُرْنِي بِسِتْرِكَ وَ اعْفِرْ لِي وَ اغْفُ عَنِّي بِعَفْوِكَ وَ ارْحَمْنِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ تَجَاوَزْ عَنِّي بِفُضْلِكَ إِنَّكَ تَفْضِي وَ لَا يُفْضَى عَلَيْكَ وَ أَنْتَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ-.

From now, O my Chief, Forgive for me and Mercy me, and Turn to me and do not Abandon me, and Uproot my stumbles, and Cover me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Covering, and Forgive for me, and Pardon me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Pardon, and Mercy me with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Mercy, and Overlook from me by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Power! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Decree and are not decreed against, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Able upon all things!"<sup>166</sup>

الحادي عشرة اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِاسْمَائِكَ الْحُسْنَى وَ أَسْتَجِيرُ مِنْ نَارِكَ الَّتِي لَا تَطْفَأُ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُعَوِّظَنِي عَلَى قِيَامِ هَذَا الشَّهْرِ وَ صِيَامِهِ وَ أَنْ تَعْفِرَ لِي وَ تَرْحَمَنِي إِنَّكَ لَا تُخْلِفُ الْمِيعَادَ

The eleventh – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! I seek Refuge with Your<sup>-azwj</sup> most excellent Names, and I seek shelter from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Hellfire which will not extinguish, and I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Strengthen me upon standing (for Salat) in this month, and its Fasts, and to Forgive for me, and Mercy me, You<sup>-azwj</sup> do not Break the Promise!

وَ عَلَيْكَ تَوَكَّلْتُ وَ أَنْتَ الصَّمَدُ الَّذِي لَمْ يَلِدْ وَ لَمْ يُولَدْ- وَ لَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُ كُفُوًا أَحَدٌ صَلَّى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ تَجَاوَزْ عَنِّي وَ اعْفُرْ لِي وَ اغْفُ عَنِّي وَ ارْحَمْنِي- إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ التَّوَّابُ الرَّحِيمُ-.

And upon You<sup>-azwj</sup> I have relied, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Non-hollow Who does not beget and is not begotten, and there does not happen to be anyone a match for Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> and Overlook from me, and Forgive for me, and Pardon me and Mercy me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Oft-turning, the Merciful!"<sup>167</sup>

الثانية عشرة اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ الْعَزِيزُ الرَّحِيمُ وَ أَنْتَ الْعَلِيُّ الْعَظِيمُ لَكَ الْحَمْدُ حَمْدًا يَبْقَى وَ لَا يَفْتَى وَ لَكَ الشُّكْرُ شُكْرًا يَبْقَى وَ لَا يَفْتَى وَ أَنْتَ الْحَكِيمُ الْعَلِيمُ

<sup>165</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 9

<sup>166</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 10

<sup>167</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 11

The twelfth – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Mighty the Merciful, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Exalted the Magnificence! For You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Praise, a Praise to remain and not perish, and for You<sup>-azwj</sup> is the appreciation, an appreciation to remain and not perish, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Wise, the All-Knowing!

أَسْأَلُكَ بُنُورَ وَجْهِكَ الْأَكْرَمِ وَ بِجَلَالِكَ الَّذِي لَا يُرَامُ وَ بِعِزِّكَ الَّذِي لَا يُمَهَّرُ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ أَنْ تُغْفِرَ لِي وَ تَرْحَمَنِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْأَجَلُ الْأَعْظَمُ.

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by Noor of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> most Honourable Face, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Majesty which cannot be breached, and by Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Might cannot be subdued, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and to Forgive for me, and Mercy me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most Majestic, the most Magnificent!’<sup>168</sup>

الثالثة عشرة يَا جَبَّارَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ وَ مَنْ لَهُ مَلَكُوتُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِينَ عَقَّارَ الذُّنُوبِ الْعُفُورَ الرَّحِيمَ السَّمِيعَ الْعَلِيمَ الْعَزِيزَ الْحَكِيمَ الصَّمَدَ الْقَرَدَ الَّذِي لَا شَبِيهَ لَكَ أَنْتَ الْعَلِيُّ الْأَعْلَى الْعَزِيزُ الْقَادِرُ أَنْتَ التَّوَابُ الرَّحِيمُ

The thirteenth – ‘O Subduer of the skies and the earth, and One for Him<sup>-azwj</sup> are Kingdoms of the skies and the earths, Forgiver of the sins, the Forgiver, the Merciful, the Hearing, the All-Knowing, the Mighty, the Wise, the Non-follow, the Individual, the Individual Who there is no resemblance for You<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Exalted, the Mighty, the Able, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Oft-turning, the Merciful!

أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ أَنْ تُغْفِرَ لِي وَ تَرْحَمَنِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ أَرْحَمُ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and to Forgive for me, and Mercy me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most Merciful of the merciful ones!’<sup>169</sup>

الرابعة عشرة يَا أَوَّلَ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَ آخِرَ الْآخِرِينَ وَ يَا جَبَّارَ الْجَبَابِرَةِ وَ يَا إِلَهَ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَ الْآخِرِينَ أَنْتَ حَلَفْتَنِي وَ لَمْ أَكُ شَيْئاً مَذْكُوراً وَ أَنْتَ أَمَرْتَنِي بِالطَّاعَةِ فَأَطَعْتُ سَيِّدِي جُهْدِي

The fourteenth – ‘O First of the first ones, and O Last of the last ones, and O Subduer of the tyrants, and O God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the former ones and the latter ones! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Created me and I was no anything mentioned, and You<sup>-azwj</sup> have Commanded with the obedience, so I obeyed to the extent of my efforts, my Chief!

وَ إِنْ كُنْتُ تَوَانَيْتُ أَوْ أَخْطَأْتُ أَوْ نَسِيتُ فَتَفَضَّلْ عَلَيَّ يَا سَيِّدِي وَ لَا تَقْطَعْ رَجَائِي وَ ائْمُنْ عَلَيَّ بِالْجَنَّةِ وَ اجْمَعْ بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَ نَبِيِّ الرَّحْمَةِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ص وَ اغْفِرْ لِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ التَّوَابُ الرَّحِيمُ..

And if I had procrastinated, or erred, or forgotten, so Grace upon me, O my Chief, and do not Cut-off my hopes, and Confer upon me with the Paradise, and Gather between me and the Prophet<sup>-saww</sup> of Mercy, Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> Bin Abdullah<sup>-as</sup>, and Forgive for me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Oft-turning, the Merciful!’<sup>170</sup>

<sup>168</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 12

<sup>169</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 13

<sup>170</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 14

الخامسة عشرة يَا جَبَّارُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْمَنَّانُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ الْكَرِيمُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْعَفُورُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ الْحَلِيمُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْوَهَّابُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ الْعَزِيزُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْقَدِيرُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ الْوَاحِدُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْقَائِمُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ الصَّمَدُ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي الْخَالِقُ أَنْتَ مَوْلَايَ الْبَارِئُ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِهِ وَاعْفُزْ لِي وَارْحَمْنِي وَتَجَاوَزْ عَنِّي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْأَجَلُ الْأَعْظَمُ.

The fifteenth – ‘O Subduer, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief, the Bestower! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master the Benevolent! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief the Forgiver! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master the Forbearing! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief the Bestower! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master the Mighty! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief the Able! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master the One! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief the Eternal! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master the Non-hollow! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief the Creator! You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Master the Maker! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Forgive for me, and Mercy me, and Overlook from me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most Majestic, the most Magnificent!’<sup>171</sup>

السادسة عشرة يَا اللَّهُ سَبْعاً يَا رَحْمَانُ سَبْعاً يَا رَحِيمُ سَبْعاً يَا عَفُورُ سَبْعاً يَا رُؤُوفُ سَبْعاً يَا جَبَّارُ سَبْعاً يَا عَلِيٌّ سَبْعاً صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِهِ وَاعْفُزْ لِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ.

The sixteenth – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! (seven times), O Beneficent (seven times), O Merciful (seven times), O Forgiver (seven times), O Kind (seven times), O Subduer (seven times), O Exalted (seven times)! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Forgive for me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiver, the Merciful!’<sup>172</sup>

السابعة عشر اللَّهُمَّ هَذَا شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ الَّذِي أَنْزَلْتَ فِيهِ الْقُرْآنَ - هُدًى لِلنَّاسِ وَبَيِّنَاتٍ مِنَ الْهُدَى وَالْقُرْآنِ أَمَرْتَنَا فِيهِ بِعِمَارَةِ الْمَسَاجِدِ وَالِدُّعَاءِ وَالصِّيَامِ وَالْقِيَامِ وَصُمِّمْتَ لَنَا فِيهِ الْإِجَابَةَ وَقَدْ اجْتَهَدْنَا وَأَنْتَ أَعْتَنَّا

The seventeenth – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! This is the month of Ramazan in which You<sup>-azwj</sup> Revealed the Quran, as **a Guidance for the people, and clear evidence from the Guidance and the Furqan; [2:185]**! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Commanded us during it to frequent the Masjids, and the supplication, and the Fasting, and the standing (for Salat), and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Guaranteed the Response for us in it, and we have made efforts and You<sup>-azwj</sup> Assisted us!

فَاعْفُزْ لَنَا فِيهِ وَلَا تَجْعَلْهُ آخِرَ الْعَهْدِ مِنْهُ وَاعْفُ عَنَّا فَإِنَّكَ رَبُّنَا وَارْحَمْنَا فَأَنْتَ سَيِّدُنَا وَاجْعَلْنَا مِنْ بَيْنَ يَدَيْكَ إِلَى مَغْفِرَتِكَ وَرِضْوَانِكَ بِحَقِّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِهِ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْأَجَلُ الْأَعْظَمُ.

Forgive for us in it and do not Make it last of the pact from it, and Pardon us, for You<sup>-azwj</sup> are our Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, and Mercy us for You<sup>-azwj</sup> are our Chief, and Make us from the ones transferring to Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness and Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Satisfaction, by the right of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the most Majestic, the most Magnificence!’<sup>173</sup>

الثامنة عشرة الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَكْرَمَنَا بِشَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ وَأَنْزَلَ عَلَيْنَا فِيهِ الْقُرْآنَ وَعَرَّفَنَا حَقَّهُ وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَلَى الْبَصِيرَةِ أَسْأَلُكَ يَا بَنِي وَجْهِكَ يَا إِلَهَنَا وَإِلَهَ آبَائِنَا الْأَوَّلِينَ أَنْ تَرْزُقَنَا التَّوْبَةَ وَلَا تَخْذُلْنَا وَلَا تَخْلِفْ ظَنَّنَا بِكَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِهِ وَاعْفُ عَنَّا وَارْحَمْنَا إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْجَلِيلُ الْجَبَّارُ.

The eighteenth – ‘The Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Who Honoured us with a month of Ramazan, and Sent down the Quran unto us, and Introduced us to its right, and the Praise is for Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>

<sup>171</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 15

<sup>172</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 16

<sup>173</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 17

upon the insight! I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> by the Noor of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Face, O our God<sup>-azwj</sup> and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of our forefathers the former ones, to Grace us the repentance and do not Abandon us, and do not Break our thoughts with You<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Pardon us, and Mercy us, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Majestic, the Subduer!"<sup>174</sup>

التاسعة عشرة سُبْحَانَ مَنْ لَا يَمُوتُ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ لَا يَزُولُ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ لَا يَخْفَى عَلَيْهِ خَافِيَةٌ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ لَا تَسْفُطُ وَرَقَّةٌ إِلَّا يَعْلَمُهَا وَ لَا حَبَّةٌ فِي ظُلْمَاتِ الْأَرْضِ وَ لَا رَطْبٍ وَ لَا يَابِسٍ إِلَّا يَعْلَمُهُ وَ قَدْرَهُ فَسُبْحَانَ مَا أَعْظَمَ شَأْنَهُ وَ أَجَلَ سُلْطَانَهُ

The nineteenth – ‘Glorious is the One Who does not die! Glorious is the One not declining! Glorious is the One no hiding one is hidden from Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! Glorious is the One no leave drops except He<sup>-azwj</sup> Knows it, nor a seed in the darkness(es) of the earth, nor wet nor dray except He<sup>-azwj</sup> Knows it and Measures it! Glorious is He<sup>-azwj</sup>, how Magnificent is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Glory, and how Majestic is His<sup>-azwj</sup> Authority!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اجْعَلْنَا مِنْ عُمَّاتِكَ وَ سَعْدَاءِ خَلْقِكَ بِمَغْفِرَتِكَ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ-.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Make us from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Liberated ones, and fortunate ones of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> creatures, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiving, the Merciful!"<sup>175</sup>

العشرون أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ بِمَا مَضَى مِنْ ذُنُوبِي وَ مَا نَسِيتُهُ وَ هُوَ مَكْتُوبٌ عَلَيَّ بِحِفْظِ كِرَامِ كَاتِبِينَ يَعْلَمُونَ مَا أَعْمَلُ وَ أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ مِنْ مُوبِقَاتِ الذُّنُوبِ وَ أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ بِمَا فَرَضَ عَلَيَّ فَتَوَانَيْتُ

The twentieth – ‘I seek Forgiveness of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> from what has passed from my sins, and what I have forgotten and it is written against me with preservation by the honourable recorders. They are knowing what I have done, and I seek Forgiveness of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> from the destructive sins, and I seek Forgiveness of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> from what You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Obligated upon me, but I procrastinated!

وَ أَسْتَغْفِرُهُ مِنْ مُفْطَعَاتِ الذُّنُوبِ وَ أَسْتَغْفِرُهُ مِنَ الزَّلَّاتِ وَ مَا كَسَبَتْ يَدَايَ وَ أُؤْمِنُ بِهِ وَ اتَّوَكَّلُ عَلَيْهِ كَثِيرًا وَ أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ سَبْعًا وَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اعْفُ عَنِّي وَ اعْفِرْ لِي مَا سَلَفَ مِنْ ذُنُوبِي وَ اسْتَجِبْ يَا سَيِّدِي دُعَائِي فَإِنَّكَ أَنْتَ التَّوَّابُ الرَّحِيمُ-.

And I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness from the scandalous sins, and I seek His<sup>-azwj</sup> Forgiveness from the slips and what my hands have wrought, and I believe in Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, and I rely upon Him<sup>-azwj</sup> a lot, and I seek Forgiveness of Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! (seven times), and Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Pardon me, and Forgive for me what has passed from my sins, and Answer my supplication, O my Chief, for surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Oft-turning, the Merciful!"<sup>176</sup>

الحادية و العشرون أَشْهَدُ أَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ وَ أَشْهَدُ أَنَّ مُحَمَّدًا عَبْدُهُ وَ رَسُولُهُ وَ أَشْهَدُ أَنَّ الْجَنَّةَ حَقٌّ وَ النَّارَ حَقٌّ- وَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَبْعَثُ مَنْ فِي الْقُبُورِ وَ أَشْهَدُ أَنَّ الرَّبَّ رَبِّي لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ وَ لَا وَلَدَ لَهُ

<sup>174</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 18

<sup>175</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 19

<sup>176</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 20

The twenty-first – ‘I testify that there is no god except Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Alone, there is no associate for Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, and I testify that Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> is His<sup>-azwj</sup> servant and His<sup>-azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>-saww</sup>, and I testify that the Paradise is true and the Fire (Hell) is true, and that Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> will Resurrect ones in the graves, and I testify that the Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> is my Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, there is no associate for Him<sup>-azwj</sup>, and there is no son for Him<sup>-azwj</sup>!

وَأَشْهَدُ أَنَّهُ الْفَعَالُ لِمَا يُرِيدُ وَ الْقَاهِرُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَ الْوَاضِعُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَ الرَّافِعُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ مَلِكُ الْمُلُوكِ زَارِقُ الْعِبَادِ الْعُزُّورُ الرَّحِيمُ الْعَلِيمُ الْحَكِيمُ أَشْهَدُ أَشْهَدُ سَبْعاً أَنَّكَ سَيِّدِي كَذَلِكَ وَ فَوْقَ ذَلِكَ - لَا يَبْلُغُ الْوَاصِعُونَ كُنْهَ عَظَمَتِكَ

And I testify that He<sup>-azwj</sup> is the Doer of whatever He<sup>-azwj</sup> Wants, and the Subduer of one He<sup>-azwj</sup> so Desires to, and the Dropper of one He<sup>-azwj</sup> so Desires to and the Raiser of the one He<sup>-azwj</sup> so Desires to! King of the kings, Provider of the servants, the Forgiver the Merciful, the All-Knowing, the Wise! I testify, I testify (seven times) You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief are like that and above that! The describers cannot reach essence of His<sup>-azwj</sup> Magnificence!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اهْدِنِي وَ لَا تُضِلَّنِي بَعْدَ إِذْ هَدَيْتَنِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْهَادِي الْمُهْدِي-.

O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Guide me and do not let me stray after having Guided me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Guide, (and he<sup>-saww</sup>) is the guided”<sup>177</sup>.

الثانية والعشرون أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي جَبَّارٌ عَفَّارٌ قَادِرٌ قَاهِرٌ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ عَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ غَافِرٌ الذَّنْبِ وَ قَابِلُ التَّوْبِ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ - فَالِقُ الْحَبِّ وَ النَّوَى - تَوْلِجُ اللَّيْلِ فِي النَّهَارِ إِلَى آخِرِ آيَةِ الْمُلْكِ

The twenty-third – ‘The twenty-second – ‘You<sup>-azwj</sup> are my Chief, Subduer, Forgiver, Able, Forceful, hearing, All-Knowing, Forgiver, Merciful, Forgiven of the sins and Acceptor of the repentance, Severe of the Punishment, Splitter of the seed and the kernel, **You Insert the night into the day and You Insert the day into the night, and You Extract the living from the dead and You Extract the dead from the living, and You Give sustenance to whomsoever You Desire to without measure [3:27]!**

يَا جَبَّارُ سَبْعاً صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اعْفُ عَنِّي وَ اغْفِرْ لِي فِي هَذَا الشَّهْرِ وَ هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعُزُّورُ الرَّحِيمُ-.

O Subduer! (seven times) Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Pardon me, and Forgive for me in this month, and this night, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiver, the Merciful!”<sup>178</sup>

الثالثة و العشرون سُبُوحٌ قُدُّوسٌ رَبُّ الْمَلَائِكَةِ وَ الرُّوحِ سُبُوحٌ قُدُّوسٌ رَبُّ الْحَيْتَانِ وَ الْبِحَارِ وَ الْهَوَامِّ وَ السَّبَاعِ فِي الْأَكَامِ سُبُوحٌ قُدُّوسٌ رَبُّ الرُّوحِ وَ الْعَرْشِ سُبُوحٌ قُدُّوسٌ رَبُّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِينَ سُبُوحٌ قُدُّوسٌ سَبَّحْتَ لَكَ الْمَلَائِكَةُ الْمُقَرَّبُونَ سُبُوحٌ قُدُّوسٌ عَلَا فَفَقَهَرَ وَ خَلَقَ فَقَدَّرَ سُبُوحٌ قُدُّوسٌ سَبْعاً

The twenty-third – ‘Glorious, Holy is Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the Angels and the Spirit! Glorious, Holy, is Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the fishes and the oceans, and the insects, and the wild animals in the hills! Glorious, Holy is Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the Spirit and the Thrones! Glorious, Holy is Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of the skies

<sup>177</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 21

<sup>178</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 22

and the earths! Glorious, Holy, the Angels of Proximity glorify to You<sup>-azwj</sup>! Glorious, Holy! He<sup>-azwj</sup> is Exalted so Subdues, and Creates so is Able! Glorious, Holy! (seven times)!

أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِهِ وَأَنْ تَغْفِرَ لِي وَتَرْحَمَنِي فَإِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْأَحَدُ الصَّمَدُ.

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup> to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and to Forgive for me and Mercy me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the First, the Non-hollow!"<sup>179</sup>

الرابعة والعشرون اللَّهُمَّ أَمَرْتَ بِالِدُعَاءِ وَصَمِمْتَ الْإِجَابَةَ وَدَعَوْنَاكَ وَنَحْنُ عِبَادُكَ وَ لَنْ يَصِلَ الْعِبَادُ مَسْأَلَتَكَ وَ الرَّغْبَةُ إِلَيْكَ كَرَمًا وَ جُودًا وَ رُؤُوبِيَّةً وَ وَحْدَانِيَّةً يَا مَوْضِعَ شَكْوَى السَّائِلِينَ وَ مُنْتَهَى حَاجَةِ الرَّاعِبِينَ

The twenty-fourth – ‘O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>! You<sup>-azwj</sup> Commanded with the supplicating and Guaranteed the Response, and we are supplicating to You<sup>-azwj</sup> and we are Your<sup>-azwj</sup> servants and the servants will never reach requesting You<sup>-azwj</sup> and the desire to You<sup>-azwj</sup> of Honour, and Generosity, and Lordship, and Oneness! O Place of complaint of the requesters, and ultimate need of the desiring ones!

وَ يَا ذَا الْجَبْرُوتِ وَ الْمَلَكُوتِ يَا ذَا الْعِزِّ وَ السُّلْطَانِ يَا حَيُّ يَا قَيُّوْمُ يَا بَرُّ يَا رَحِيمُ يَا حَنَّانُ يَا مَنَّانُ يَا بَدِيعَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ يَا ذَا النِّعَمِ الْجِسَامِ وَ الطَّوْلِ الَّذِي لَا يُرَامُ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اغْفِرْ لِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَفُوْرُ الرَّحِيمُ.

O with the Force and the Domains! O with the Might and the Authority! O Living, O Eternal, O Righteous, O Merciful, O Affectionate, O Bestower, O Initiator of the skies and the earth, O with the Majesty and the Benevolent! O with the immense bounties, and the Leniency which cannot be breached! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Forgive for me, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiver, the Merciful!"<sup>180</sup>

الخامسة والعشرون تَبَارَكَ اللهُ أَحْسَنُ الْخَالِقِينَ خَالِقِ الْخَلْقِ وَ مُنْشِئِ السَّحَابِ وَ أَمْرِ الرَّعْدِ يُسَبِّحُ لَهُ- تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي بِيَدِهِ الْمُلْكُ وَ هُوَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ- الَّذِي خَلَقَ الْمَوْتَ وَ الْحَيَاةَ لِيَبْلُوَكُمْ أَيُّكُمْ أَحْسَنُ عَمَلًا-

Twenty-fifth – ‘**Blessed is Allah, the best of the Creators [23:14]**, Creator of the creatures and Grower of the clouds, and Commander of the thunder to glorify to Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! **Blessed is the One in Whose Hand is the Kingdom, and He is Able upon all things [67:1] Who Created the death and the life in order to Try you, which of you is best in deeds, [67:2]!**

تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي نَزَّلَ الْفُرْقَانَ عَلَى عَبْدِهِ لِيَكُونَ لِلْعَالَمِينَ نَذِيرًا- تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي إِنْ شَاءَ جَعَلَ لَكَ خَيْرًا مِنْ ذَلِكَ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ وَ يَجْعَلُ لَكَ فُضُورًا تَبَارَكَ اللهُ أَحْسَنُ الْخَالِقِينَ

**Blessed is He Who Revealed the Furqan unto His servant for him to be a warner to the worlds [25:1] Blessed is He Who, if He Desires to, would Make for you better than that, Gardens beneath which the rivers flow, and Made castles to be for you [25:10] Blessed is Allah, the best of the Creators [23:14]!**

<sup>179</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 23

<sup>180</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 24

يَا إِلَهِي وَ إِلَهَ الْعَالَمِينَ وَ إِلَهَ السَّمَاوَاتِ السَّبْعِ وَ مَا فِيهِنَّ وَ مَا بَيْنَهُنَّ وَ إِلَهَ الْأَرْضِينَ السَّبْعِ وَ مَا فِيهِنَّ وَ مَا بَيْنَهُنَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اَمْنُنْ عَلَيَّ بِالْجَنَّةِ وَ نَجِّنِي مِنَ النَّارِ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْمُنْجِي الْمَنَّانُ-.

O my God<sup>-azwj</sup>, and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the worlds, and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the seven skies and whatever is in these, and whatever is between these, and God<sup>-azwj</sup> of the seven earths whatever is in these, and whatever is between these! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, and Confer upon me with the Paradise, and Rescue me from the Hellfire, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Rescuer, the Bestower!”<sup>181</sup>

السادسة و العشرون رَبَّنَا لَا تُزِغْ قُلُوبَنَا الْآيَةَ- رَبَّنَا إِنَّا سَمِعْنَا مُنَادِيًا يُنَادِي لِلْإِيمَانِ الْآيَةَ-

The twenty-sixth - ***‘Our Lord! Do not Let our hearts to deviate after You have Guided us aright, and Grant us Mercy from You; surely You are the Bestower [3:8] Our Lord! We heard a caller calling to the Eman: ‘Believe in your Lord!’ So we believed. Our Lord! Forgive our sins for us and Cover our evil deeds from us and Cause us to die with the righteous ones [3:193]!***

رَبَّنَا لَا تُؤَاخِذْنَا إِنْ نَسِينَا أَوْ أَخْطَأْنَا الْآيَةَ

***‘Our Lord! Do not Seize us if we forget or we make a mistake. Our Lord! And do not Load upon us a burden like what You Loaded upon those from before us. Our Lord! And do not Load upon us what we have no strength for us with it; and Pardon (our sins) for us and have Mercy on us. You are our Master, therefore Help us against the Kafir people’. [2:286]!***

رَبَّنَا صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اسْتَجِبْ دُعَاءَنَا وَ اغْفِرْ لَنَا وَ لِوَالِدَيْنَا وَ وُلْدِنَا وَ مَا وَلَدُوا إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْغَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ-.

Our Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Answer our supplications, and Forgive for us and for our parent, and our children and what they beget, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Forgiver, the Merciful!”<sup>182</sup>

السابعة و العشرون رَبَّنَا اصْرِفْ عَنَّا عَذَابَ جَهَنَّمَ إِنَّ عَذَابَهَا كَانَ غَرَامًا- رَبَّنَا هَبْ لَنَا مِنْ أَزْوَاجِنَا وَ ذُرِّيَّتِنَا قُرَّةَ أَعْيُنٍ وَ اجْعَلْنَا لِلْمُتَّقِينَ إِمَامًا-

The twenty seventh – ***‘Our Lord! Turn away from us the Punishment of Hell! Surely, its Punishment would be inseparable [25:65] ‘Our Lord! Grant to us from our wives and our offspring, delight of our eyes, and Make us Imams for the pious [25:74]!***

رَبَّنَا عَلَيْكَ تَوَكَّلْنَا وَ إِلَيْكَ أُنْبَأْنَا وَ إِلَيْكَ الْمَصِيرُ- رَبَّنَا لَا تَجْعَلْنَا فِتْنَةً لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَ اغْفِرْ لَنَا رَبَّنَا وَ لِإِخْوَانِنَا الَّذِينَ سَبَقُونَا بِالْإِيمَانِ الْآيَةَ-

***‘Our Lord! Upon You we rely, and to You we are penitent, and to You is the destination!’ [60:4] Our Lord! Do not Make us to be a Fitna for those who commit Kufr, and Forgive us, our Lord, surely, You are the Mighty, the Wise [60:5]!***

<sup>181</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 25

<sup>182</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 26

صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِهِ وَاسْتُرْ عَلَيَّ ذُنُوبِي وَغُيُوبِي وَاعْفِرْ لِي بِحَقِّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الرَّؤُوفُ الرَّحِيمُ.-

Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Cover upon me my sins and my defects, and Forgive for me by the right of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Kind, the Merciful!"<sup>183</sup>

الثامن والعشرون آمنا بالله وكفرنا بالحيث والطاغوت آمنا بمن لا يموت آمنا بمن خلق السموات والأرضين والشمس والقمر والنجوم والحيال والشجر والدواب والإنس والجن - آمنا بالذي أنزل إلينا وأنزل إليكم وإلهنا وإلهكم واحد ونحن له مسلمون

The twenty-eighth – ‘We believe in Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> and we deny the false idols and the tyrants! We believe in the One Who does not die! We believe in the One Who Created the skies and the earths, and the sun and the moon, and the stars and the mountains, and the trees and the animals, and the humans and the Jinn! **We believe in that which is Revealed to us and Revealed to you, and our God and your God is One, and we submit to Him [29:46]!**

آمنا برب موسى وهارون آمنا برب الملائكة والروح آمنا بالله وحده لا شريك له آمنا بمن أنشأ السحاب وخلق العباد والعذاب والعقاب آمنا بك آمنا بك سبعا ربنا فاغفر لنا ذنوبنا بحق محمد وآله وتجاوز عنا إنك أنت العزيز الجبار.-

We believe in the Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of Musa<sup>-as</sup> and Haroun<sup>-as</sup>! We believe in the Lord<sup>-azwj</sup> of Angels and the Spirit! We believe in Allah<sup>-azwj</sup> Alone, there is no associate for Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! We believe in the One Who Grows the clouds, and Created the servants, and the Punishment and the Torment! We believe in You<sup>-azwj</sup>! We believe in You<sup>-azwj</sup>! (seven times) Forgive our sins for us by the right of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and his<sup>-saww</sup> Progeny<sup>-asws</sup>, and Overlook from us, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Mighty, the Subduer!"<sup>184</sup>

التاسعة والعشرون توكلت على الحي السيد الذي لا يغلبه أحد توكلت على الجبار الذي لا يقهره أحد توكلت على العزيز الرحيم الذي يراني حين أقوم وتقلبي في الساجدين توكلت على الحي الذي لا يموت توكلت على من بيده نواصي العباد

The twenty-ninth – ‘I have relied upon the Living, the Chief Who no one can overcome! I have relied upon the Subduer Who no one can coerce! I have relied upon the Mighty, the Merciful Who Sees me when I stand and my turning among the Sajdah performers! I have relied upon the Living Who does not die! I have relied upon the One in Whose Hand (control) are forelocks of the servants!

توكلت على الحليم الذي لا يعجل توكلت على الصمد الذي لم يلد ولم يولد ولم يكن له كفواً أحد توكلت على القادر القاهر العلي الأعلى الأحد توكلت عليك سبعا

I have relied upon the Forbearing Who is not hasty! I have relied upon the Non-hollow Who does not beget and is not begotten, and no one is a match for Him<sup>-azwj</sup>! I have relied upon the Able, the Forceful, the Exalted, the Most Exalted, the First! I have relied upon You<sup>-azwj</sup>! (seven times).

<sup>183</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 27

<sup>184</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 28

أَسْأَلُكَ يَا سَيِّدِي أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَأَنْ تَرْحَمَنِي وَ تَنْفِضَلَ عَلَيَّ وَ لَا تُخْزِنِي يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ إِنَّكَ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ عَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ-.

I ask You<sup>-azwj</sup>, O my Chief, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and to Mercy me, and Grace upon me, and not Disgrace me on the Day of Qiyamah, You<sup>-azwj</sup> are Severe of the Punishing, Forgiving, Merciful!"<sup>185</sup>

الثلاثون رَبَّنَا فَاتِنَا هَذَا الشَّهْرَ الْمُبَارَكَ الَّذِي أَمَرْتَنَا فِيهِ بِالصِّيَامِ وَالْقِيَامِ اللَّهُمَّ وَ لَا تَجْعَلُهُ آخِرَ الْعَهْدِ مِنَّا بِهِ وَ اغْفِرْ لَنَا مَا تَقَدَّمَ مِن دُنُوبِنَا وَ مَا تَأَخَّرَ

The thirtieth – ‘Our Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>! This Blessed month has passed us in which You<sup>-azwj</sup> had Commanded us with the fasting and the standing, O Allah<sup>-azwj</sup>, and do not Make it last of the pacts from us with it, and Forgive for me whatever has preceded from us of our sins and what are delayed!

رَبَّنَا وَ لَا تَخْذُلْنَا وَ لَا تَحْرِمْنَا الْمَغْفِرَةَ وَ اغْفِرْ لَنَا وَ ارْحَمْنَا وَ ثَبِّ عَلَيْنَا وَ ارزُقْنَا وَ ارْضَ عَنَّا وَ اجْعَلْنَا مِن أَوْلِيَائِكَ الْمُهْتَدِينَ وَ مِن أَوْلِيَائِكَ الْمُتَّقِينَ بِحَقِّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ

Our Lord<sup>-azwj</sup>, and neither Abandon us nor Deprive us of the Forgiveness, and Forgive for us, and Mercy us, and Turn to us, and Provide us, and be Satisfied with us, and Make us from Your Guided friends, and from Your<sup>-azwj</sup> pious friends by the right of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup> and Progeny<sup>-asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>-saww</sup>!

وَ تَقَبَّلْ مِنَّا هَذَا الشَّهْرَ وَ لَا تَجْعَلُهُ آخِرَ الْعَهْدِ مِنَّا بِهِ وَ ارزُقْنَا حَجَّ بَيْتِكَ الْحَرَامِ فِي عَامِنَا هَذَا وَ فِي كُلِّ عَامٍ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْمُعْطِي الرَّازِقُ الْحَنَّانُ الْمَنَّانُ.

And Accept from us this month and do not Make it last of the pacts from us with it, and Grace us Hajj of Your<sup>-azwj</sup> Sacred House in this year of ours, and in every year, surely You<sup>-azwj</sup> are the Giver, the Provider, the Affectionate, the Bestower!"<sup>186</sup>

<sup>185</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 29

<sup>186</sup> Bihar Al-Anwaar V 95 – The Book of Fasts – Ch 71 H 158 / 30